〔美〕科林·伍达德（Colin Woodard）/ 著　　许恬宁 / 译

Being the True and Surprising Story

海盗共和国 / THE REPUBLIC OF PIRATES

of the Caribbean Pirates and

骷髅旗飘扬、民主之火燃起的海盗黄金年代

the Man Who Brought Them Down

社会科学文献出版社
SOCIAL SCIENCES ACADEMIC PRESS (CHINA)

科林·伍达德（Colin Woodard）

屡获殊荣的新闻记者兼畅销书作家，著有《美国民族：北美十一个竞争区域文化的历史》(*American Nations: A History of the Eleven Rival Regional Cultures of North America*)、《天涯海角：行过正在消失的海洋》(*Ocean's End: Travels Through Endangered Seas*)，以及《龙虾海岸：造反者、逃离尘嚣者，以及被遗忘的新天地挣扎》(*The Lobster Coast: Rebels, Rusticators, and the Struggle for a Forgotten Frontier*)。曾长期担任《旧金山纪事报》和《基督教科学箴言报》外国通讯记者，足迹遍及七大洲、五十五国，并定期为《华盛顿邮报》《华盛顿月刊》和《政治》供文。毕业于塔夫茨大学和芝加哥大学。目前与家人居于缅因州，担任《波特兰新闻先驱报》美国国家与国际事务记者。

许恬宁

台湾大学外文系毕业，专职译者。译有《告密者：Olympus 前执行长舍命揭露 20 年假账的弊事》《抉择：希拉里回忆录》（合译）、《征服者：弓马商旅》《征服者：白骨之丘》等书。

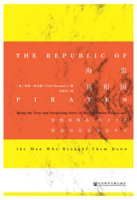
[illegible]

Copyright © 2007 by Colin Woodard

Published by in agreement with Jill Grinberg

Literary Management[illegible]LLC[illegible]through The Grayhawk Agency.

[illegible]


THE REPUBLIC OF
海盗共和国
〔美〕科林·伍达德（Colin Woodard）/ 著
许恬宁 / 译
PIRATES
Being the True and Surprising Story of the Caribbean Pirates and
骷髅旗飘扬，民主之火
燃起的海盗黄金年代
the Man Who Brought Them Down
社会科学文献出版社

[illegible]

COPYRIGHT

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]2016[illegible]9[illegible]

ISBN[illegible]9787509794227

[illegible]APP[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

□□□□

引人入胜……不只告诉你来自遥远过去的欢乐冒险故事，还提供了解真实海盗的机会——感谢上帝，至少最糟的海盗现已不存于世。

——《纽约时报》（*New York Times*）

这是一个多姿多彩、欢乐喧闹的故事，以丰富的细节描述一群人如何为了自身利益，挑战帝国的扩张。

——《皮卡尤恩时报》（*The Times-Picayune*）

令人欲罢不能的海盗故事，处处是黄金、背叛与双面人。

——《波特兰新闻先驱报》（*Portland Press Herald*）/《缅因周日电讯报》（*Maine Sunday Telegram*）

精彩万分……翔实的研究、刺激的故事……伍达德以栩栩如生的方式，呈现出这段亡命之徒的光辉历史。所有学过海盗发出的低吼的人，不要错过这本好书。

——《巴尔的摩城市报》（*Baltimore City Paper*）

伍达德在《海盗共和国》这本做了绝佳研究的书中，依据年代呈现十八世纪海盗简短的一章。在那个时期，各国海盗齐聚一堂，成为一个政治团体，培养出种族宽容的氛围，甚至试图振兴英格兰的斯图亚特王朝。对我的钱包来说，这比《金银岛》的故事还棒。

——大卫·伍德《河瀑日报》（*River Falls Journal*）

忘掉《加勒比海盗》的杰克船长，忘掉迪士尼电影游乐设施的海盗。今年夏天最好的海盗娱乐是这本你可以带到海滩上的书，而且里头的故事是真的。

——《新闻纪录报》（*Journal Register*）

伍达德运用来自英格兰、西班牙语美洲的档案资料，述说加勒比海盗真正的故事。他们的历史虽短，他们对抗自然与帝国。

——《丹佛邮报》（ *The Denver Post*）

令人欲罢不能。公海上的行动，精彩的生活，古老的船只，为时数月的海上之旅，带着你前行。

——《多伦多星报》（ *The Toronto Star*）

如果你热爱海盗，以及经过深入研究的历史与好故事，伍达德的书是正确选择。

——《进步日报》（ *The Daily Advance*）

看了电影，急着想了解真实加勒比海盗生活的人，现在可以拿起伍达德的《海盗共和国》。身兼记者与作家的伍达德，述说海盗船长“黑胡子”爱德华·蒂奇与“黑山姆”贝勒米引人入胜的故事。他们在一七□□年代时，在加勒比海建立起海盗合作组织。《海盗共和国》是海滩上的终极读物——轻松愉快、丰富有趣，充满历史细节与冒险犯难。

——《基督科学箴言报》（ *The Christisn Science Monitor*）

不要管《金银岛》吵吵闹闹的海盗，不要管迪士尼工厂精力充沛的恶棍，不要管《潘赞斯海盗》歌舞剧里唱唱跳跳的小伙子：这里有货真价实的加勒比海盗，事实和小说一样丰富有趣又令人兴奋。

——《柯克斯评论》（ *Kirkus Reviews*）

伍达德的书解释了这个脆弱的民主制度如何出现，以及为何相较于海盗传说想让我们相信的事，生活于其中的海盗事实上更适合这样的组织。

——《亚历山大公报》（*Alexandria Gazette Packet*）

本书挑战我们对这帮万恶之徒的认识，让我们不再以为船上施行独裁统治，而是看到较为平等主义的景象。

——《波士顿杂志》（*Boston Magazine*）

步调紧凑的叙事，热爱海盗传说以及跑到巴哈马度假的人士，将特别感兴趣。

——《出版商周刊》（*Publishers Weekly*）

这本轻快、一气呵成的书，充满令人兴奋的冒险犯难，以及多彩多姿的人物。一般读者和对这个时期特别感兴趣的人士，将享受众多乐趣。

——《书单》（*Booklist*）

详尽的研究，令人欲罢不能……对海盗故事有兴趣的人一定不能错过。

——《卡罗来纳潮流报》（*Carolina Currents*）

这本详尽、迷人的书，述说加勒比海盗黄金时代的兴衰……伍达德挖掘许多著名海盗令人惊讶的事实，包括本杰明·霍尼戈、爱德华·蒂奇、山谬·贝勒米、斯蒂德·波内特……只要你对海盗有一丁点儿兴趣，这本书能帮助你了解历史极少被真实呈现的那一面。读这本书会让你想在船桅上也升起黑旗！

——《旌旗杂志》（*The Ensign Magazine*）

美洲海盗自一六□□年代一直延续到近十九世纪尾声，然而真正的全盛时期是短暂的一七一五年至一七二五年。科林·伍达德在《海盗共和国》一书中精彩地描述了这段时期。这是第一次有人中肯地看着黑胡子、斯蒂德·波内、安妮·伯尼以及他们的同伴的世界，前所未有地探讨人类历史上这段流传故事最多但也最被误解的时期。

——威廉·C.戴维斯，著有《海盗拉菲特》（*The Pirates Laffite*）

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Captain Hook[illegible]·[illegible]Long John Silver[illegible]Captain Blood[illegible]Jack Sparrow[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Robert Louis Stevenson[illegible]·[illegible]Walt Disney[illegible][1][illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]1715[illegible]1725[illegible]——[illegible]Bahamas[illegible]——[illegible]

□□□[2]

□□privateer□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Sir Francis Drake□□□·□□□Sir Henry Morgan□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Queen Elizabeth□□□□□King Charles II□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□lieutenant governor of Jamaica□□□□○○□□□□□□□□□□□□buccaneer□ [3] □□□·□□□William Dampier□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Captain William Kidd□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□East India Company□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□indentured servant□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Royal Navy□□□□□□□□□“□□”□HMS Phoenix□□□

□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□□□□□□□□□□□”[4]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Queen Anne□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□James Stuart□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□George I□□·□□□□Archibald Hamilton□□□Provincetown□□□□□□□□□□Expedition Whydah Museum□□□□□·□□□Kenneth J.Kinkor□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”[5]

□□□“□□□”□□HMS Seaford□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Leeward Islands□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□”□[6]□□South Carolina□□

□□·□□□Cotton Mather□□□□□“□□□”□□□Charleston□□[7]□□□□□□□

[illegible]·[illegible]Alexander Spotswood[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Belize[illegible]bowsprit[illegible]bandana[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]*A General History of the Robberies and Murders of the Most Notorious Pyrates*[illegible]·[illegible]Captain Charles Johnson[illegible][8][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□

□□□Julian calendar□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Gregorian calendar□[9]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bristol□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Department of Cultural Resources□□□□□□□□□□□□Blackbeard□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□Whydah□□□□□□□□Cape Cod□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□·□□□Samuel “Black Sam” Bellamy□□“□□□”□□□·□□□Edward “Blackbeard” Thatch□□□□·□□□Charles Vane□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Benjamin Hornigold□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Nassau on New Providence Island□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Henry Jennings□□

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]John “Calico Jack” Rackham[illegible]·[illegible]Stede Bonnet[illegible]·[illegible]Olivier La Buse[illegible]·[illegible]Paulsgrave Williams[illegible]·[illegible]Anne Bonny[illegible]British America[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Woodes Rogers[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Henry Avery[illegible][10][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]pirate king[illegible]·[illegible]

---

[1] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□Stamp Act□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□
□□□□”□Boston Massacre□□

[2] Marcus Rediker□*Villains of All Nations□Atlantic Pirates in the Golden Age*□Boston□Beacon Press□2005□pp. 73-74.

[3] buccaneer□□□□□□□□□□□□□□West Indies□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□○□□□□○□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□island of Hispaniola□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□boucan□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□buc caneer□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[4] Benjamin Bennett to the Council of Trade and Plantations□Bermuda□31 May 1718 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*□No. 551□p. 261.

[5] Author’s Interview□Kenneth J. Kinkor□Provincetown□MA□15 June 2005.

[6] Walter Hamilton to the Council of Trade and Plantations□Antigua□15 May 1717 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 568□p. 300.

[7] Alexander Spotswood to Lord Carteret□Williamsburg□VA□14 February 1719 in R. A. Brock □ed□□*The Official Letters of Alexander Spottswood*□Vol. I□Richmond□VA□Virginia Historical Society□1882□p. 274.

[8] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Daniel Defoe□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[9] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□○○□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[10] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“Every”□“Evarie”□

[illegible]Hog Island[illegible][1] [illegible][2]

[illegible]Eleuthera[illegible]longboat[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][3] [illegible]·[illegible]Governor Nicholas Trott[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]the island of Exuma[illegible][4][illegible][5][illegible]Fort Nassau[illegible][6][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Henry Adams[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Fancy[illegible]·[illegible]Henry Bridgeman[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Royal Africa Company[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][7][illegible][8][illegible][9][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]governing council[illegible][10][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]fifth-rate frigate[illegible]Martinique[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][11]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][12]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][13]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Slave Coast[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]boats

wain[illegible][14][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible][15][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]English West Country[illegible]Plymouth[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]HMS Rupert[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]HMS Albemarle[illegible]purser[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Charles II[illegible]·[illegible]Captain Charles Gibson[illegible][16]

[illegible]·[illegible]Sir James Houblon[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]James[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Dove[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Seventh Son[illegible]

[illegible]La Coruña[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][17][illegible][18]

[illegible]Bank of England[illegible]Lord Mayor of London[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]William May[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][19][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][20]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]‘[illegible]’[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][21]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Jonathan Gravet[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][22][illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]

[illegible] [23] [illegible]

[illegible] [24] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Cape Verde Islands[illegible]island of Moia[illegible] [25] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]” [26] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][27][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Somalia[illegible]Mayd[illegible]

[illegible]Comoros Islands[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Gabon[illegible]Mozambique Straits[illegible]Mocha[illegible]——[illegible]Yemen[illegible]——[illegible]Surat[illegible]Grand Moghul[illegible]

[illegible][28][illegible]Rhode Island[illegible]Delaware[illegible]treasure fleet[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Tew[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Bab-al-Mandab[illegible]

□□□ketch□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Gulf of Aden□□□□□□Arabian Sea□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□”□□Fath Mahmamadi□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[29] □□□□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Abd-ul-Ghafur□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□“□□□□”□□Ganj-i-sawai□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Grand Moghul Aurangzeb□□□·□□□□Muhammad Ibrahim□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□

“□□”□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][30]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Muhammad Hashim Khafi Khan[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[31] [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]○[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][32]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Philip Middleton[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][33]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]the island of Réunion[illegible][34] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][35][illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Hollingsworth[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Isaac[illegible][36][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Sea Flower[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Gulf Stream[illegible][37]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][38][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][39][illegible]“[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]William Markham[illegible]magistrate[illegible]·[illegible]Robert Snead[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][40]

“[illegible]”[illegible]Achill Island[illegible]Achill Head[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Westport[illegible]County Mayo[illegible]gold guinea[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]logwood[illegible]·[illegible]James Trumble[illegible]·[illegible]Edward Foreside[illegible][41]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Dunfanaghy[illegible]County Donegal[illegible]·[illegible]Maurice Cuttle[illegible]Exeter[illegible]Devonshire[illegible]·[illegible]Donegal Town[illegible][42]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]John Dan[illegible]Hertfordshire[illegible]St.Albans[illegible]Rochester[illegible]Kent[illegible][43][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Execution Dock[illegible]·[illegible][44]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]King of the Pirates[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]*The Life and Adventure of Capt.John Avery*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Theater Royal[illegible]*The Successful Pyrate*[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible][45]

[illegible]

[illegible]*A General History of the Pyrates*[illegible]Biddeford[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□”□[46]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□○○□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

---

[1] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□Huntington Hartford□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□Paradise Island□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[2] Examination of John Dann□3 August 1696□in John Franklin Jameson□*Privateering and Piracy in the Colonial Period□Illustrative Documents*□New York□Macmillan Co.□1923□pp. 169-170.

[3] John Oldmixon□*The British Empire in America*□London□J. Brotherten□1741□pp. 428-431.

[4] “The Case of Nicholas Trott□” 25 October 1698□in *CSPCS 1697-1698*□No. 928□p. 506□Michael Craton□*A History of the Bahamas*□London□Collins□1962□pp. 86-87.

[5] John Oldmixon□*The British Empire in America*□London□J. Brotherten□1741□p. 429.

[6] John Oldmixon□*The British Empire in America*□London□J. Brotherten□1741□pp. 429-430.

[7] “The Trial of Joseph Dawson□Edward Forseith□William May□William Bishop□James Lewis and John Sparkes at the Old Baily for Felony and Piracy□” London□19 October 1696□in Francis Hargrave□*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings*□Volume V□London□T.Wright□1777 p. 10□“The Case of Nicholas Trott□” 25 October 1698□in *CSPCS 1697-1698*□No. 928□p. 506□Examination of John Dean□pp. 169-170□Affidavit of Phillip Middleton□London□11 November 1696□in Jameson□pp. 171-173.

[8] □□□□□·□□□□Phillip A Bruce□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*History of Virginia in the Seventeenth Century*□New York□MacMillan & Co.□1896□pp. 503□507□510-1 1□□□□□□□□□□□□□peso□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□piece of gold□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□pistole□□□□□·□□□□John Condiuitt□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Observations upon the present state of our Gold and Silver Coins*□1730□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ryal□□

[9] □□Warrant from the Lord Proprietors to Daniel Richardson□St. James’s Palace□London□13 August 1713 in *CSPCS 1712-1714*□item No. 451□p. 219.

[10] “The Case of Nicholas Trott□” 25 October 1698□in *CSPCS 1697-1698*□No. 928□pp. 506-507.

[11] Affidavit of Phillip Middleton□London□11 November 1696□in Jameson□p. 172□Francis Hargrave□*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings*□Volume V□London□T. Wright□1777□p. 10.

[12] Affidavit of Phillip Middleton□London□11 November 1696□in Jameson□p. 173.

[13] “The Case of Nicholas Trott□” 25 October 1698□in *CSPCS 1697-1698*□No. 928□pp. 506-507.

[14] Affidavit of Phillip Middleton□London□11 November 1696□in Jameson□pp. 172-173.

[15] Joel H. Baer□“‘Captain John Avery’ and the Anatomy of a Mutiny□” *Eighteenth Century Life*□Vol. 18 □February 1994□□pp. 3-4.

[16] Joel H. Baer□“‘Captain John Avery’ and the Anatomy of a Mutiny□” *Eighteenth Century Life*□Vol. 18 □February 1994□□pp. 4-5.

[17] Joel H. Baer□“‘Captain John Avery’ and the Anatomy of a Mutiny□” *Eighteenth Century Life*□Vol. 18 □February 1994□□pp. 5-6.

[18] Joel H. Baer□“‘Captain John Avery’ and the Anatomy of a Mutiny□” *Eighteenth Century Life*□Vol. 18 □February 1994□□pp. 8-9□11.

[19] Joel H. Baer□“‘Captain John Avery’ and the Anatomy of a Mutiny□” *Eighteenth Century Life*□Vol. 18 □February 1994□□p. 9.

[20] Joel H. Baer□“‘Captain John Avery’ and the Anatomy of a Mutiny□” *Eighteenth Century Life*□Vol. 18 □February 1994□□p. 9.

[21] Joel H. Baer□“‘Captain John Avery’ and the Anatomy of a Mutiny□” *Eighteenth Century Life*□Vol. 18 □February 1994□□pp. 13-14□Francis Hargrave□*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings*□Volume V□London□T.Wright□1777□p. 6.

[22] Francis Hargrave□*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings*□Volume V□London□T.Wright□1777□pp. 6-8.

[23] Joel H. Baer□“‘Captain John Avery’ and the Anatomy of a Mutiny□” *Eighteenth Century Life*□Vol. 18 □February 1994□□p. 15.

[24] For examples see Gomer Williams□*History of the Liverpool Privateers and Letters of Marque with an Account of the Liverpool Slave Trade*□Montreal□McGill-Queen’s Press□2004□p. 31□Angus Kostram□*Privateers & Pirates 1730-1830*□Oxford□UK□Osprey Publishing□2001□p. 20.

[25] Examination of John Dann，3 August 1696，in John Franklin Jameson，*Privateering and Piracy in the Colonial Period，Illustrative Documents*，New York，Macmillan Co.，1923，p. 165，Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings*，Volume V，London，T.Wright，1777，p. 10.

[26] in Declaration of Henry Avery to All English Commanders，Johanna，Comoro Islands，28 February 1694，enclosed within Petition of the East India Company to the Lord Justices，London，July 1696，in Jameson，p. 154.

[27] Examination of John Dann，in John Franklin Jameson，*Privateering and Piracy in the Colonial Period，Illustrative Documents*，New York，Macmillan Co.，1923，pp. 165-167，Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings*，Volume V，London，T.Wright，1777，pp. 8-10，Examination of Peter Claus in *CSPCS 1697-1698*，No. 404ii，p. 184.

[28] Examination of John Dann，in John Franklin Jameson，*Privateering and Piracy in the Colonial Period，Illustrative Documents*，New York，Macmillan Co.，1923，pp. 167-168，Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings*，Volume V，London，T.Wright，1777，pp. 9-10.

[29] Examination of John Dann，in John Franklin Jameson，*Privateering and Piracy in the Colonial Period，Illustrative*

Documents，New York，Macmillan Co.，1923，p. 168；Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings*，Volume V，London，T.Wright，1777，p. 10.

[30] Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings*，Volume V，London，T.Wright，1777，pp. 9-10.

[31] “Khafi Khan” in H. M. Elliot and John Dawson，*The History of India as Told by its Own Historians*，Volume VII，London，Trubner，1867-1877，pp. 421-422.

[32] *The Life and Adventures of Captain John Avery*，London，1709，pp. 30-32.

[33] “Abstract of East India Company Letters from Bombay，” 12 October 1695 in Jameson，pp. 158-159；“Khafi Khan” in *The History of India as Told by its Own Historians*，Volume VII，pp. 421-423.

[34] Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings*，Volume V，London，T.Wright，1777，p. 10；Examination of John Dann，in John Franklin Jameson，*Privateering and Piracy in the Colonial Period：Illustrative Documents*，New York，Macmillan Co.，1923，p. 169.

[35] John Graves to the Council of Trade and Plantations，New Providence，Bahamas，11 May 1698，in *CSPCS 1697-1*

698，No. 444，p. 208.

[36] Examination of John Dann，in John Franklin Jameson，*Privateering and Piracy in the Colonial Period：Illustrative Documents*，New York：Macmillan Co.，1923，p. 170.

[37] Examination of John Dann，in John Franklin Jameson，*Privateering and Piracy in the Colonial Period：Illustrative Documents*，New York：Macmillan Co.，1923，p. 170.

[38] Affidavit of Phillip Middleton，London，11 November 1696，in Jameson，p. 174.

[39] "The Case of Nicholas Trott，" 25 October 1698，in *CSPCS 1697-1698*，No. 928，pp. 506-507.

[40] Robert Snead to Sir John Houblon，29 September 1697，in *CSPCS* 1696-97 No. 1331，pp. 613-615；Edward Randolph to William Popple，New York，12 May 1698，in *CSPCS* 1697-98，No. 451，pp. 211-212；Narrative of Captain Robert Snead，in *CSPCS* 1697-98，No. 451i，pp. 212-214；Information of Thomas Robinson，in *CSPCS* 1697-98，No. 451ii，pp. 214-215.

[41] Examination of John Dann，in John Franklin Jameson，*Privateering and Piracy in the Colonial Period：Illustrative Documents*，New York：Macmillan Co.，1923，p. 171；"Abstract of Letters from Ireland，" in Jameson，pp. 160-164.

[42] Examination of John Dann，in John Franklin Jameson，*Privateering and Piracy in the Colonial Period，Illustrative Documents*，New York，Macmillan Co.，1923，pp. 170-171.

[43] Examination of John Dann，in John Franklin Jameson，*Privateering and Piracy in the Colonial Period，Illustrative Documents*，New York，Macmillan Co.，1923，pp. 170-171.

[44] Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings*，Volume V，London，T.Wright，1777，p. 18.

[45] Bernard Lintott，1713，pp. 3-4，*The Life and Adventures of Captain John Avery*，London，1709，pp. 46-7，57-59.

[46] GHP，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 49-50，56-57.

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Robin Hood of the seas[illegible]Hittisleigh[illegible]Devon[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Stephen and Elizabeth Pain Bellamy[illegible] [1] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Dartmoor[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Arthur Conan Doyle[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Hound of the Baskervilles*□□□○□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□“□□□”□ [2] □□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□ [3]

□□○○□□tenancy rights□□□“□□□□”□enclosure movement□□ [4]

□□□ [5] □□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□·□□□□□Sir Francis Bacon□□□□□□tenant farmer□□□“□□□□□□□”□□□□□□ [6] □□ [7] □□ [8] □□□□□□□□□□□ [9]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□Newton Ferrers□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Port Royal[illegible][10][illegible]·[illegible]Marcus Rediker[illegible][11][illegible]

[illegible]○○[illegible]Norwich[illegible][12]

[illegible]village of Westminster[illegible]Queen Anne[illegible]Rotherhithe[illegible]·[illegible]Sir Christopher Wren[illegible]St.Paul’s Cathedral[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□London Bridge□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[13]

□□[14]□□[15]□□□□□□□□□□□□□Newcastle□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Baltic□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Barbados□□□□□□□□□□□□□Newfoundland□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Deptford□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Wapping□□“□□□□□”□Wapping on the Ooze□□[16]□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□[17]

□□□[18]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[19]

[illegible][20][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]climbing boy[illegible][21][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Blackguard[illegible][22][illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Mr.Lash[illegible]Altoway[illegible][23][illegible]Roberts’s boatyard[illegible]Admiralty Court[illegible]

十八世纪初的物价与工资

物价	
鳕鱼,整只,十二磅,波士顿	0.01 英镑
牛肉,新鲜,一磅,波士顿	0.03 ~ 0.05 英镑
苹果酒,一桶	0.15 英镑
朗姆酒,一加仑	0.20 英镑
水手帆布裤	0.06 英镑
水手背心	0.45 英镑
绅士假发	10 ~ 30 英镑
水手刀	0.30 英镑
火枪	3 英镑
加农炮,四磅重炮弹	16 英镑
不明药物,治性病,一罐,伦敦	0.15 英镑

十八世纪初的物价与工资-续表1

物价	
医生，每年，家庭医师，波士顿	5 英镑
邮资，信件，从英格兰到波士顿	0.05 英镑
书籍，《海盗通史》第一版	0.2 英镑
订阅，《牙买加周报》，三个月	0.38 英镑
西班牙银子，一盎司	0.45 英镑
金子，一盎司，伦敦	4.3 英镑
马车车资，从伦敦边缘到市中心	0.05 英镑
廉价运输，从英格兰至美洲	5～6 英镑
租金，阁楼，牛津	3 英镑/年
租金，商店，波士顿市中心	20 英镑/年
租金，绅士住宅，查尔斯顿	46 英镑/年
契约佣工，成年欧洲人，弗吉尼亚	12 英镑
奴隶，成年非洲人，美洲	25～40 英镑
蔗糖农场，一百亩，牙买加，总价值	5625 英镑
单桅帆船，十吨重商船	30 英镑
护卫舰，三百五十吨，三十六门炮，完整装备	8200 英镑
工资	
女佣，伦敦	5 英镑/年
水手，海军	11.5～15 英镑/年
教师，英格兰	16 英镑/年
农场工人，英格兰	18 英镑/年
专业水手，商船船员	33 英镑/年
大副，商船	44 英镑/年
店长，英格兰	45 英镑/年

十八世纪初的物价与工资-续表2

工资	
外科医师，英格兰	52 英镑/年
船长，商船	65 英镑/年
律师，英格兰	113 英镑/年
总督，北卡罗来纳	300 英镑/年
乡绅，英格兰	300 英镑/年
总督，纽约	1200 英镑/年
绅士，英格兰	1000～5000 英镑/年
纽卡斯尔公爵	25000 英镑/年
其他	
书籍预付款，笛福的《鲁滨孙漂流记》	50 英镑
获利，一百亩蔗糖农场，牙买加	540 英镑/年
税收，新罕布什尔政府	1300 英镑/年
获利，五百亩蔗糖农场，巴巴多斯	7500 英镑/年
支出，马萨诸塞政府	17000 英镑/年

[illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]Marshalsea[illegible]Newgate Prison[illegible]Admiralty marshal[illegible]Wapping Stairs[illegible][24]

[illegible]·[illegible]John Sparcks[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]‘[illegible]’[illegible]”[25][illegible]tar[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][26][illegible][27][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][28][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]spirits[illegible]·[illegible]Edward Barlow[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible][29][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]crimps[illegible][30]

[illegible]press gang[illegible]·[illegible]Edward Ward[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][31]

□□Dover□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”[32]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□homeowner□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□constable□□□□□□neighborhood official□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[33]□□□□□□□□□□□□□[34]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[35]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[36]□□[37]□□[38]□□[39]□□□·□□□John Dennis□□□○□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□[40]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[41]

□□

□□□□□□

□□○○□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□○□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[42]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“Taches”“Teaches”[illegible]“Thatches”[illegible][43][illegible]·[illegible]G loucester[illegible][44][illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Thatch[illegible]

[illegible]B.Cole[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Nicholls[illegible]·[illegible]James Basire[illegible][45]

[illegible]

[illegible][46][illegible]Gulf of Maine[illegible]St.Mary Redcliffe[illegible]·[illegible]John Cabot[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]David Ogg[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][47][illegible]·[illegible]Samuel Johnson[illegible][48]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][49][illegible]○[illegible]“[illegible]maintop[illegible]foretop[illegible]topsail[illegible]”“[illegible]……[illegible]”[50][illegible][51]

[illegible][52][illegible]·[illegible]Dr.Hans Sloane[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]HMS Assistance[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][53]

[illegible][54][illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]Gottlieb Mittelberger[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][55]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][56]

[illegible][57][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Katharine[illegible]Londonderry[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Lothrop[illegible][58][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Richard Baker[illegible]St.Christopher[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Ridge[illegible]·[illegible]Anthony Comerford[illegible][59]

[illegible]·[illegible]Captain John Jeane[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][60][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]run the gauntlet[illegible]cat-o-nine-tails[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][61]

[illegible][62][illegible][63]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Keep the pay[illegible]keep the man.[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][64]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Poole[illegible][65][illegible]County Dorset[illegible]·[illegible]Captain Woods Rogers[illegible]·[illegible]Mary Rogers[illegible]John[illegible][66]

[illegible][67][illegible][68][illegible]St.James Church[illegible]·[illegible]Samuel Hardy[illegible][69][illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]Francis Rogers[illegible]poll-tax[illegible]Redcliffe[illegible][70]

[illegible][71][illegible]River Avon[illegible]

[illegible]St.Vincent’s Rock[illegible]rowboat[illegible]tender[illegible]·[illegible]Alexander Pope[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][72]

[illegible]River Frome[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]The Quay[illegible]counting house[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][73]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Rogers the Pirate Hunter[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Blackbeard the Pirate[illegible]parish church[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]William Dampier[illegible]○[illegible]*A New Voyage Round the World*[illegible]*Voyages and Descriptions*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][74][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Joseph Dawson[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]HMS Roebuck[illegible][75]

[illegible]·[illegible][76]

[illegible]·[illegible]John Yeamans[illegible][77][illegible]·[illegible]Bryan Little[illegible]freeman[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][78][illegible]○○[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Elizabeth[illegible][79][illegible]Trinity Bay[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible][80][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]William Whetstone[illegible]·[illegible]○[illegible]fourth-rate man-of-war[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Dreadnought[illegible][81][illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]Queen’s Square[illegible]lime tree[illegible]○[illegible]Number 31-32 Queen’s Square[illegible][82][illegible]St.Michael’s Hill[illegible]

[illegible]commodore[illegible]○[illegible]○[illegible][83]

[illegible]King Charles II of Spain[illegible]○○[illegible]Spanish Habsburg[illegible]French King Louis XIV[illegible]Leopold I[illegible]○[illegible][84]

[illegible]The War of the Spanish Succession[illegible]○[illegible][85] [illegible]○[illegible][86] [illegible]·[illegible]Sarah Whetstone[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]Prince George[illegible]lord high admiral[illegible]rear admiral of the blue[illegible]·[illegible]St.Mary Magdalene[illegible][87] [illegible]commander in chief[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]○[illegible][88] [illegible][89]

[illegible]·[illegible][90] [illegible]·[illegible]

---

[1] Kenneth J. Kinkor，“The Whydah Sourcebook，” unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，p. 355，*Parish register printouts of Hittisleigh，Devon，England christenings，1673-1837*，FHL Film 933371，Item 4，Provo，UT，Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints Genealogical Society.Microfilm.

[2] *The National Gazeteer of Great Britain and Ireland*，London，Virtue，1868.

[3] [Daniel Defoe] *A Tour Thro’ the Whole Island of Great Britain*，4th ed.，London，S. Birt，et al.，1768，pp. 360-361.

[4] Jane Humphries，“Enclosures，Common Rights，and Women：The Proletarianization of Families in the Late Eighteenth and Early Nineteenth Centuries，” *The Journal of Economic History*，Vol. 50，No. 1，March 1990，pp. 17-42.

[5] Jane Humphries，“Enclosures，Common Rights，and Women：The Proletarianization of Families in the Late Eighteenth and Early Nineteenth Centuries，” *The Journal of Economic History*，Vol. 50，No. 1，March 1990，p. 24.

[6] M. Dorothy George，*England in Transition*，Baltimore：Penguin，1953，pp. 12、15.

[7] David Ogg，*England in the Reigns of James II and William III*，Oxford，UK：Oxford University Press，1969，pp. 33-34.

[8] David Ogg，*England in the Reigns of James II and William III*，Oxford，UK：Oxford University Press，1969，pp. 34-35.

[9] John Komlos，“On English Pygmies and Giants：The Physical Stature of English Youth in the late-18th and early-19th Centuries，” Discussion Paper 2005-06，Munich：Department of Economics，University of Munich，April 2005.

[10] Vane lived in Port Royal，*TJR*，*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*，Kingston，Jamaica：Robert Baldwin，1720，p. 27.

[11] Marcus Rediker，*Villains of All Nations：Atlantic Pirates in the Golden Age*，Boston，Beacon Press，2004，p. 51.

[12] David Ogg，*England in the Reigns of James II and William III*，Oxford，UK，Oxford University Press，1969，132，Maureen Waller，*1700：Scenes from London Life*，New York，Four Walls，Eight Windows，2000，pp. 1-4.

[13] *New State of England*，4th ed.，London，R. J.，1702，p. 149.

[14] Maureen Waller，*1700：Scenes from London Life*，New York，Four Walls，Eight Windows，2000，p. 95.

[15] Maureen Waller，*1700：Scenes from London Life*，New York，Four Walls，Eight Windows，2000，p. 149.

[16] John Stow as quoted in Sir Walter Besant，*The Thames*，London，Adam & Charles Black，1903，p. 110.

[17] E.N.Williams，*Life in Georgian England*，London，B.T. Batsford，Ltd.，1962，pp. 113-114.

[18] Maureen Waller，*1700：Scenes from London Life*，New York，Four Walls，Eight Windows，2000，pp. 96-102，includes a photograph，“A General Bill of all the Christenings and Burials from the 19 of December 1699 to the 17 of December 1700.”

[19] Maureen Waller□*1700□Scenes from London Life*□New York□Four Walls□Eight Windows□2000□p. 62.

[20] *A Trip Through the Town*□London□J. Roberts□1705.

[21] J. P. Andrews□*An Appeal to the Humane on behalf of the most deplorable class of society□the Climbing Boys*□London□John Stockdale□1788□pp. 8-9□30-31.

[22] Edward Ward□*The London Spy*□London□The Folio Society□1955□Originally published 1698-1700□pp. 27-28.

[23] *An Account of a Dreadful and Amazing Fire*□London□Edward Harrison□1703. Pamphlet.

[24] David Cordingly□*Under the Black Flag*□New York□Harcourt□1997□p. 224□Richard Zacks□*The Pirate Hunter*□New York□Hyperion□2002□pp. 386-392.

[25] *An Account of the Behavior□Dying Speeches and Execution of Mr. John Murphy□for High Treason□and William May□John Sparkes□William Bishop□James Lewis□and Adam Forseith□for Robbery□Piracy□and Felony*□London□T. Crownfield□1696.

[26] R. D. Manning□*Queen Anne's Navy*□London□Navy Records Society□1961□p. 170.

[27] R. D. Manning□*Queen Anne’s Navy*□London□Navy Records Society□1961□p. 170.

[28] Rediker □1987□□p. 13.

[29] Edward Barlow quoted in Christopher Lloyd□*The British Seaman 1200-1860□A Social Survey*□Rutherford□NJ□Fairleigh Dickinson University Press□1970□p. 81.

[30] Edward Barlow quoted in Christopher Lloyd□*The British Seaman 1200-1860□A Social Survey*□Rutherford□NJ□Fairleigh Dickinson University Press□1970□pp. 43□81-82.

[31] Edward Ward□*The London Spy*□London□The Folio Society□1955□Originally published 1698-1700□pp. 249-250.

[32] Christopher Lloyd□*The British Seaman 1200-1860□A Social Survey*□Rutherford□NJ□Fairleigh Dickinson University Press□1970□p. 104.

[33] *A Copy of the Marquis of Carmarthen’s Method for the Speedy Manning Her Majesty’s Royal Navy and for Encouraging Seamen*□Speech given 12 February 1705□London□John Humfreys□1706□pp. 3-4.

[34] Christopher Lloyd□*The British Seaman 1200-1860□A Social Survey*□Rutherford□NJ□Fairleigh Dickinson University Press□1970□p. 109□*A Copy of the Marquis of Carmarthen’s Method for the Speedy Manning Her Majesty’s Royal Navy a*

nd for Encouraging Seamen，Speech given 12 February 1705，London，John Humfreys，1706，p. 2.

[35] John Dennis，*An Essay on the Navy*，London，John Nutt，1702，p. 32.

[36] *A Copy of the Marquis of Carmarthen's Method for the Speedy Manning Her Majesty's Royal Navy and for Encouraging Seamen*，Speech given 12 February 1705，London，John Humfreys，1706，p. 3，John Dennis，*An Essay on the Navy*，London，John Nutt，1702，p. 32.

[37] Christopher Lloyd，*The British Seaman 1200-1860，A Social Survey*，Rutherford，NJ，Fairleigh Dickinson University Press，1970，pp. 108-109.

[38] Christopher Lloyd，*The British Seaman 1200-1860，A Social Survey*，Rutherford，NJ，Fairleigh Dickinson University Press，1970，pp. 142-143.

[39] John Dennis，*An Essay on the Navy*，London，John Nutt，1702，p. 33.

[40] John Dennis，*An Essay on the Navy*，London，John Nutt，1702，p. 32.

[41] R.D.Merriman，*Queen Anne's Navy*，London，Navy Records Society，1961，p. 172.

[42] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 71，Robert E. Lee，*Blackbeard the Pirate，A Reappraisal of His Life and Times*，Winston-Salem，NC，John F. Blair，1974，pp. 175-176n.

[43] Elizabeth Ralph and Mary E.Williams，*The Inhabitants of Bristol in 1696*，Bristol，UK，Bristol Records Society，1968.The author also examined partial tax records from the 1690s at the Bristol Records Office.

[44] Lease of Martin Nelme to Thomas Thatch and Charles Dymock，Bristol，27 November 1712，Bristol Records Office，Bristol，UK，Document 00452/12b，Marriage Settlement of Martin Nelme，Bristol，28 November 1712，Bristol Records Office，Bristol，UK，Document 00452/12a.

[45] CO 152/12，Colonial Office Records，Leeward Islands Correspondence，1718-1719，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 67iii，Deposition of Henry Bostock，St. Christopher，Leeward Islands，19 December 1717.

[46] Roger H. Leech，*The Topography of Medieval and Early Modern Bristol，Part I*，Bristol，UK，Bristol Record Society，1997，Author visit，Bristol，November 2005，Frank Shipsides

and Robert Wall，*Bristol：Maritime City*，Bristol，UK，Redcliffe Press，1981，pp. 47-50.

[47] David Ogg，*England in the Reigns of James II and William III*，Oxford，UK，Oxford University Press，1969，p. 328.

[48] James Boswell，*The Life of Samuel Johnson*，London，1791，p. 876.

[49] Rediker （1987），pp. 89，91，93.

[50] Quoted in Christopher Lloyd，*The British Seaman 1200-1860：A Social Survey*，Rutherford，NJ，Fairleigh Dickinson University Press，1970，p. 106.

[51] Rediker （1987），pp. 92-93.

[52] G. E. Manwaring，*The Flower of England's Garland*，London，Philip Allan & Co.，1935，pp. 157-169；Edward Ward，*The Wooden World Dissected*，3rd ed.，London，M. Cooper，1744，p. 70.

[53] Hans Sloane，*A Voyage to the Islands of Madera，Barbados，Nieves，St Christopher's and Jamaica*，Vol. I，London，B. M.，1707，p. 25.

[54] Rediker （1987），pp. 160-161；Stephen R. Brown，*Scurvy：How a surgeon，a mariner，and a Gentleman solved th*

e Greatest Medical Mystery of the Age□New York□St Martin’s Press□2003□pp. 14-15.

[55] Gottleib Mittelberger as quoted in John Duffy□“The Passage to the Colonies□” *Mississippi Valley Historical Review*□Vol. 38. No. 1 □June 1951□□p. 23.

[56] Rediker □1987□□pp. 127-128□“mouldy and stinking” Edward Barlow quoted in Christopher Lloyd□*The British Seaman 1200-1860□A Social Survey*□Rutherford□NJ□Fairleigh Dickinson University Press□1970□p. 108□Web site on HMS *Victory* □1797□ at www.stvincent.ac.uk/Heritage/1797/Victory/food.html.

[57] Rediker □1987□□p. 143.

[58] “Dispatch from *Dublin Post-Boy* of 11 March□” *Boston News-Letter*□1 May 1729□p. 1□“Boston Dispatch□November 4□” *Boston News-Letter*□6 November 1729□p. 2.

[59] Rediker □1987□□pp. 215-221.

[60] *The Tryal of Captain Jeane of Bristol*□London□T.Warner□1726□pp. 5-7.

[61] *Instructions*□London□[for the Admiralty]□1714□p. 27□Dudley Pope□*Life in Nelson’s Navy*□London□Unwin Irwin□1987.

[62] Rediker □1987□□pp. 32-33□47-48□92-93.

[63] Rediker □1987□□pp. 144-146.

[64] Christopher Lloyd□*The British Seaman 1200-1860□A Social Survey*□Rutherford□NJ□Fairleigh Dickinson University Press□1970□pp. 107-108□R.D.Merriman□*Queen Anne's Navy*□London□Navy Records Society□1961□pp. 171-173□Rediker □1987□□p. 33.

[65] Elizabeth Ralph and Mary E.Williams□*The Inhabitants of Bristol in 1696*□Bristol□UK□Bristol Records Society□1968.The author also examined partial tax records from the 1690s at the Bristol Records Office□p. 107.

[66] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□○□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□○□□□□□□□□□□□"□□□□□"□□Bryan Little□*Crusoe's Captain*□London□Odham's Press□1960□□18□□

[67] Newton Wade□"Capt. Woodes Rogers□" *Notes and Queries*□Vol. 149□Number 22□28 November 1925□p. 389□G. E. Manwaring□*The Flower of England's Garland*□London□Philip Allan & Co.□1935□pp. 92-93□Bryan Little□*Crusoe's Captain*□London□Odham's Press□1960□pp. 15-17.

[68] *A Tour Through the Whole Island of Great Britain*□pp. 346-347□on the Newfoundland fish trade see Michael Har

ris□*Lament for an Ocean*□Toronto□McClelland & Stewart□1998□pp. 42-43.

[69] Bryan Little□*Crusoe’s Captain*□London□Odham’s Press□1960□pp. 17-19.

[70] Elizabeth Ralph and Mary E.Williams□*The Inhabitants of Bristol in 1696*□Bristol□UK□Bristol Records Society□1968.The author also examined partial tax records from the 1690s at the Bristol Records Office□p. 106.

[71] Kenneth Morgan□*Bristol and the Atlantic trade in the eighteenth century*□Cambridge□UK□Cambridge University Press□pp. 29-30.

[72] Kenneth Morgan□*Bristol and the Atlantic trade in the eighteenth century*□Cambridge□UK□Cambridge University Press□p. 33.

[73] Andor Gomme□Michael Jenner□and Bryan Little□*Bristol□an architectural history*□London□Lind Humphries□1979□p. 94□Roger H. Leech□*The Topography of Medieval and Early Modern Bristol*□Part I□Bristol□Bristol Records Society□1997□pp. xx-xxvii□119-162□Morgan□pp. 7-9.

[74] Captain [Woodes] Rogers to William Dampier□circa 1695□as excerpted in William Dampier□*Dampier’s Voyages*□

Volume II□John Masefiled□ed.□London□E. Grant Richards□1906□pp. 202-203□321-324.

[75] Christopher Lloyd□*William Dampier*□Hamden□CT□Archon Books□1966□pp. 15-16□Dampier□pp. 202-203□321-324.□David Lyon□*The Sailing Navy List*□London□Conway□1993□p. 26.

[76] Joel H. Baer□"William Dampier at the Crossroads□New Light on the 'Missing Years□' 1691-1697□" *International Journal of Maritime History*□Vol. VIII□No. 2 □1996□□pp. 97-117.

[77] Bryan Little□*Crusoe's Captain*□London□Odham's Press□1960□p. 19.

[78] □□□□□□□□○□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□p. 99□

[79] W. N. Minchinton□*The Trade of Bristol in the Eighteenth Century*□Bristol□Bristol Record Society□1957□p. 6.

[80] "Poole□""Trinity Harbour□" and "Old Perlican" in *Encyclopedia of Newfoundland and Labrador*□St. John's□Nfld.□Memorial University□1997.

[81] J. K. Laughton□"Whetstone□Sir William □d. 1711□" in *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*□Oxford University

Press□2004□Bryan Little□*Crusoe's Captain*□London□Odham's Press□1960□pp. 19-20.

[82] Andor Gomme□Michael Jenner□and Bryan Little□*Bristol□an architectural history*□London□Lind Humphries□1979□pp. 96-98□Bryan Little□*Crusoe's Captain*□London□Odham's Press□1960□pp. 22-23.

[83] J.K Laughton□"Whetstone□Sir Willaim□" *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*□Oxford□UK□Oxford University Press□2004□David Syrett □ed.□□*Commissioned Sea Officers of the Royal Navy 1660-1815*□London□Navy Records Society□1994□p. 983.

[84] Wikipedia□"Charles II of Spain" and "War of Spanish Succession□" online resource□viewed 10 January 2006.

[85] G. J. Marcus□*A Naval History of England□Volume I□The Formative Centuries*□Boston□Little□Brown & Co.□1961□pp. 221-223.

[86] Bryan Little□*Crusoe's Captain*□London□Odham's Press□1960□p. 22.

[87] *Oxford Dictionary*□David Syrett □ed.□□*Commissioned Sea Officers of the Royal Navy 1660-1815*□London□Navy Records Society□1994□p. 983□G. E. Manwaring□*The Flower of England's Garland*□London□Philip Allan & Co.□1935□p. 93n.

[88] *Notes & Queries*□Volume 149□Number 22□28 November 1925□p. 388□Newton Wade□“Capt.Woodes Rogers□” *Notes & Que*ries□10th series□Number VIII□No. 207 □December 14 1907□□p. 470.

[89] G. E. Manwaring□*The Flower of England’s Garland*□London□Philip Allan & Co.□1935□p. 93.

[90] William Hogarth□*Woodes Rogers and his Family* □1729□□oil on canvas painting□National Maritime Museum□London.

[illegible]○[illegible]

[illegible]ship of the line[illegible][1][illegible]first-[illegible]second-[illegible]third-rates[illegible]

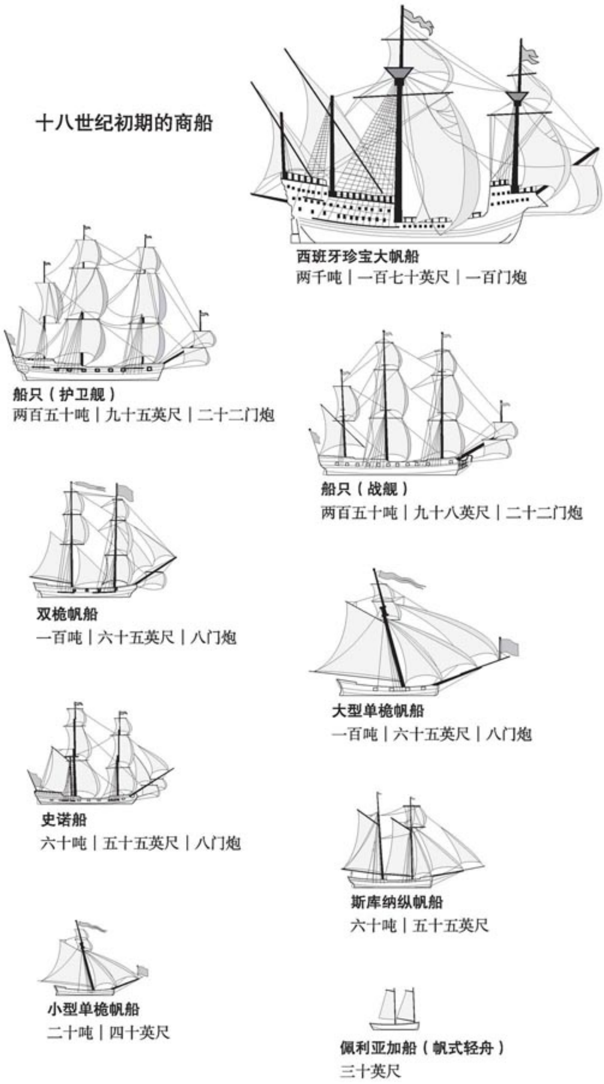
[illegible][2][illegible]grapeshot[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[3]

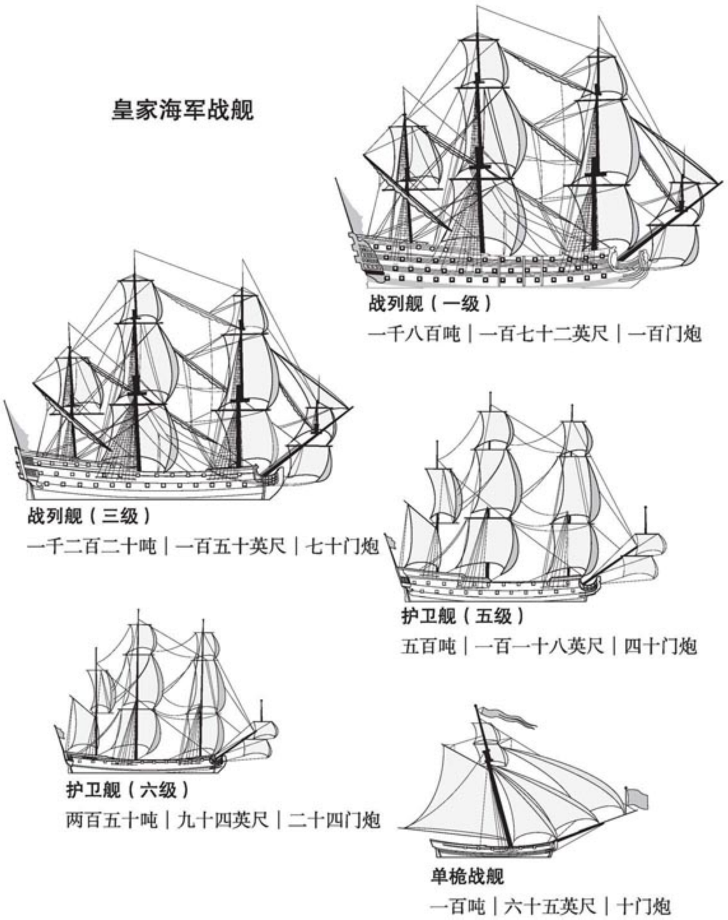
[illegible]○[illegible]Colombia[illegible]Málaga[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]Toulon[illegible][4]

[illegible][5][illegible]Dunkirk[illegible]Calais[illegible]Spanish West Indies[illegible]


十八世纪初期的商船
西班牙珍宝大帆船
两千吨 | 一百七十英尺 | 一百门炮
船只（护卫舰）
两百五十吨 | 九十五英尺 | 二十二门炮
船只（战舰）
两百五十吨 | 九十八英尺 | 二十二门炮
双桅帆船
一百吨 | 六十五英尺 | 八门炮
大型单桅帆船
一百吨 | 六十五英尺 | 八门炮
史诺船
六十吨 | 五十五英尺 | 八门炮
斯库纳纵帆船
六十吨 | 五十五英尺
小型单桅帆船
二十吨 | 四十英尺
佩利亚加船（帆式轻舟）
三十英尺

[illegible]



[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]height of splendor[illegible][6][illegible]

[7] [illegible]○[illegible][8][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]Blue Mountains[illegible]Kingston[illegible]St.Jago de la Vega[illegible]Spanish Town[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[9]

[illegible][10][illegible]○[illegible]○[illegible]

[illegible]○○[illegible][11][illegible]

[illegible]○○[illegible][12][illegible]

[illegible][13][illegible]justice of the peace[illegible][14][illegible]Nanny Town[illegible]Granny Nanny[illegible][15]

[illegible]○[illegible]Spanish Cuba[illegible]○[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Christopher Columbus[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Pope Alexander VI[illegible]New Holland[illegible]New France[illegible]Spanish Florida[illegible]

□□□□○○□□[16]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Spanish Main□□Bahama Banks□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Trinidad□□St.Lucia□□□□□□□Guadeloupe□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Curaçao□□□□□Bonaire□□Navis□□□□□○□□□□□□□□□Antigua□□□□□□□□Montserrat□□□□□□□○□□English Jamaica□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□Windward Passage□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□[17]□□

□□□square-rigged□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[18]□□□North Atl

antic[illegible][19]

[illegible][20][illegible]shipworm[illegible][21][illegible]○[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]HMS Seahorse[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Experiment[illegible]support ship[illegible][22][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][23]

[illegible][24][illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]Commodore William Kerr[illegible][25][illegible][26][illegible]○[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Captain Charles Constable[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[27][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][28][illegible]○[illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]Vice-Admiralty Court[illegible][29][illegible]○[illegible][30][illegible]○[illegible][31]

[illegible][32][illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[33]

[illegible][34][illegible]Straits of Florida[illegible]Vera Cruz[illegible]

[illegible]mate[illegible]chief lieutenant[illegible]quartermaster[illegible]boatswain[illegible]landing party[illegible]gunner[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]○[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]letter of marque[illegible][35][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Whetstone Galley[illegible][36][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]○[illegible]Slave Coast of Africa[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Robbins[illegible]Guinea[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Eugene Prize[illegible][37][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible][38] [illegible]

[illegible]Guam[illegible]Baja peninsula[illegible]Nuestro Señora de Loreto[illegible]pueblo[illegible]Drake Passage[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]the Spanish Lake[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]New Guinea[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][39] [illegible]Potosi[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Cádiz[illegible]Tierra Firma[illegible]Cartagena[illegible]New Spain fleet[illegible]Veracruz[illegible]Acapulco[illegible]Manila

galleon[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]Havana[illegible][40]

[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Cavendish[illegible]“[illegible]”[41][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][42][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][43][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]St.George[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Cinque Ports[illegible][44]

[illegible]boarding party[illegible]

[illegible]town clerk[illegible]Society of Merchant Venturers[illegible]·[illegible][45]

“[illegible]”[illegible]Duke[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Dutchess[illegible][46][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Stephen Courtney[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]executive officer Edward Cooke[illegible][47][illegible]·[illegible]Dr.Thomas Dover[illegible]president[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Dr.Quicksilver[illegible][48][illegible]chief medical officer[illegible]captain of the marines[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]○[illegible][49][illegible][50][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Madeira[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][51][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]○[illegible]trade cloth[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Roaring Forties[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]○[illegible]Southern Ocean[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]main yard[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]‘[illegible]’[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][52]

[illegible]C[illegible]C[illegible][53][illegible]C[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]John Veal[illegible]

[illegible]Juan Fernández[illegible][54][illegible]V[illegible][55][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]Alexander Selkirk[illegible]*Robinson Crusoe*[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][56][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[57][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]
[illegible]“[illegible]
[illegible]”[illegible][58]

[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]“[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]”

[illegible]
[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]
[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]bark[illegible]
[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Beginning[illegible][59]

[illegible]Lobos Islands[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Jacob[illegible]Quasshee[illegible]T

eresia[illegible]Molly[illegible][60][illegible]

[illegible]Guayaquil[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][61][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Havre de Grace[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][62]

[illegible][63][illegible]Guaya River[illegible]·[illegible]-[illegible]-[illegible]Don Jeronimo Bosa y Solis y Pacheco[illegible]

[illegible]bubonic plague[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]

[illegible]Gorgon
a[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”。[64]

[illegible]。[65]

[illegible]○[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][66][illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Nuestra Señora de la Incarnación Disenganio[illegible]ship-rigged vessel[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Jean Pichberty[illegible][67]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Nuestra Señora de Begoña[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]””“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][68]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Chief Captain[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]Dutch East Indies[illegible]Batavia[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]British East India Company[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][69][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][70][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][71]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][72][illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Diamond[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Lawrence Prince[illegible]·[illegible]William Wyer[illegible]“[illegible]”[73][illegible][74]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]HMS Ja

maica□□□□□“□□□□□”□□Joseph Galley□□“□□□”□□Ann Galley□□□“□□”□□Adventure□□[75]

□□□[76]□□

---

[1] A. B. C.Whipple□*Fighting Sail*□Alexandria□VA□Time-Life Books□1978□pp. 12-15.

[2] R.D.Merriman□*Queen Anne’s Navy*□London□Navy Records Society□1961□p. 365.

[3] A. B. C.Whipple□*Fighting Sail*□Alexandria□VA□Time-Life Books□1978□pp. 146-165.

[4] N. A. M. Rodger□*The Command of the Ocean□A Naval History of Britain 1649-1815*□London□W.W. Norton□2004□pp. 166-174.

[5] R.D.Merriman□*Queen Anne’s Navy*□London□Navy Records Society□1961□p. 338□“Letter from the Masters of six merchant vessels to the Victualling Board of the Royal Navy□” Dover□30 December 1704□reproduced in R.D.Merrima

n，*Queen Anne’s Navy*，London：Navy Records Society，1961，pp. 341-342；Julian Hoppit，*A Land of Liberty？England 1689-1727*，Oxford：Oxford University Press，2002，p. 112；G. N. Clark，“War Trade and Trade War，” *Economic History Review*，Vol. 1 No. 2（January 1928），p. 263.

[6] John Taylor（1688）as quoted in Allan D.Meyers，“Ethnic Distinctions and Wealth among Colonial Jamaican Merchants，1685-1716，*Social Science History*，Vol. 22（1），（Spring，1998），p. 54.

[7] David Cordingly，*Under the Black Flag*，New York：Harcourt，1997，pp. 141-142.

[8] *A New History of Jamaica*，London：J.Hodges，1740，pp. 270-272.

[9] Edward Ward，*A Collection of the Writings of Mr. Edward Ward*，Vol. II，fifth ed.，London：A. Bettesworth，1717，pp. 164-165.

[10] George Woodbury，*The Great Days of Piracy in the West Indies*，New York：W.W. Norton，1951，pp. 32-46.

[11] Edward Ward，*A Collection of the Writings of Mr. Edward Ward*，Vol. II，fifth ed.，London：A. Bettesworth，1717，pp. 161-162.

[12] Richard S Dunn□*Sugar and Slaves□The Rise of the Planter Class in the English West Indies□1624-1713*□Chapel Hill□NC□University of North Carolina Press□1972□pp. 164-165.

[13] Richard S Dunn□*Sugar and Slaves□The Rise of the Planter Class in the English West Indies□1624-1713*□Chapel Hill□NC□University of North Carolina Press□1972□pp. 300-305.

[14] *A New History of Jamaica*□London□J.Hodges□1740□pp. 217-223□Richard S Dunn□*Sugar and Slaves□The Rise of the Planter Class in the English West Indies□1624-1713*□Chapel Hill□NC□University of North Carolina Press□1972□pp. 238-246.

[15] Mavis C. Campbell□*The Maroons of Jamaica 1655-1796*□Granby□MA□Bergin & Gravey Publishers□1988□pp. 49-53.

[16] Wikipedia□“Economic History of Spain□” viewed 5 April 2006.

[17] Ruth Bourne□*Queen Anne’s Navy in the West Indies*□New Haven□Yale University Press□1939□pp. 59-61.

[18] N.A.M. Rogers□*The Wooden World*□New York□W.W.Norton□1996□p. 46.

[19] Ruth Bourne□*Queen Anne’s Navy in the West Indies*□New Haven□Yale University Press□1939□pp. 66□70.

[20] Ruth Bourne，*Queen Anne's Navy in the West Indies*（New Haven：Yale University Press，1939），pp. 74-75.

[21] Ruth Bourne，*Queen Anne's Navy in the West Indies*（New Haven：Yale University Press，1939），pp. 73-74.

[22] Ruth Bourne，*Queen Anne's Navy in the West Indies*（New Haven：Yale University Press，1939），pp. 75-76.

[23] Ruth Bourne，*Queen Anne's Navy in the West Indies*（New Haven：Yale University Press，1939），p. 80（also in *CSP CS 1710-11*，No. 824）.

[24] Ruth Bourne，*Queen Anne's Navy in the West Indies*（New Haven：Yale University Press，1939），pp. 87-88.

[25] Ruth Bourne，*Queen Anne's Navy in the West Indies*（New Haven：Yale University Press，1939），pp. 93-95；see Josiah Burchett，*A Complete History of the Most Remarkable Transactions at Sea*（London，1720），pp. 699－701.

[26] Richard S Dunn，*Sugar and Slaves：The Rise of the Planter Class in the English West Indies，1624-1713*（Chapel Hill，NC：University of North Carolina Press，1972），pp. 273-275.

[27] Ruth Bourne，*Queen Anne's Navy in the West Indies*（New Haven：Yale University Press，1939），pp. 100-101；his first name from John Hardy，*A Chronological List of the Captains of His Majesty's Royal Navy*（London：T. Cadell，1784），p. 29.

[28] Richard S Dunn□*Sugar and Slaves□The Rise of the Planter Class in the English West Indies□1624-1713*□Chapel Hill□NC□University of North Carolina Press□1972□p. 185.

[29] G. N. Clark□"War Trade and Trade War□" *Economic History Review*□Vol. 1 No. 2 □January 1928□□p. 265.

[30] John Oldmixon□*The British Empire in America*□London□J. Brotherten□1741□p. 340□Howard M. Chapin□*Privateer Ships and Sailors*□Toulon□France□Imprimerie G.Mouton□1926□pp. 240-241.

[31] John Oldmixon□*The British Empire in America*□London□J. Brotherten□1741□pp. 342-343.

[32] *The State of the Island of Jamaica*□London□H.Whitridge□1726□p. 4.

[33] *A New History of Jamaica*□London□J.Hodges□1740□p. 273.

[34] □□□□□□□□□□Haiti□□□□□□□□□□the Dominican Repu-blic□□

[35] Frank Shipsides and Robert Wall□*Bristol□Maritime City*□Bristol□UK□Redcliffe Press□1981□p. 50.

[36] Powell□p. 102□Patrick McGrath □ed.□□*Bristol□Africa□and the Eighteenth- Century Slave Trade to America*□Vol.

l□Bristol□UK□Bristol Records Sociey□1986□p. 12□Bryan Little□*Crusoe’s Captain*□London□Odham’s Press□1960□pp. 41-42.

[37] Powell□p. 95□Bryan Little□*Crusoe’s Captain*□London□Odham’s Press□1960□p. 42.

[38] Summarized nicely in Gary C.Williams□“William Dampier□Pre-Linean Explorer□Naturalist□” *Proceedings of the California Academy of Sciences*□Vol. 55□Sup. II□No. 10□pp. 149-153.

[39] Timothy R. Walton□*The Spanish Treasure Fleets*□Sarasota□FL□Pineapple Press□1994□pp. 136-138.

[40] Kip Wagner□*Pieces of Eight□Recovering the Riches of a Lost Spanish Treasure Fleet*□New York□E. P.Dutton & Co.□1966□pp. 52-54□Timothy R. Walton□*The Spanish Treasure Fleets*□Sarasota□FL□Pineapple Press□1994□pp. 47-55□Charles E. Chapman□“Gali and Rodriguez Cermenho□Exploration of California□” *Southwestern Historical Quarterly*□Vol. 23□No. 3 □January 1920□.

[41] Christopher Lloyd□*William Dampier*□Hamden□CT□Archon Books□1966□p. 117.

[42] Edward Cooke□*A Voyage to the South Sea and Round the World*□London□B. Lintott and R. Golsing□1712□Introdu

ction.

[43] Christopher Lloyd，*William Dampier*，Hamden，CT，Archon Books，1966，p. 96.

[44] Christopher Lloyd，*William Dampier*，Hamden，CT，Archon Books，1966，pp. 97-121，Donald Jones，*Captain Woodes Rogers’ Voyage Round the World 1708-1711*，Bristol，UK，Bristol Branch of the Historical Association of the University，1992，pp. 5-6.

[45] Bryan Little，*Crusoe’s Captain*，London，Odham’s Press，1960，pp. 45-46，Donald Jones，*Captain Woodes Rogers’ Voyage Round the World 1708-1711*，Bristol，UK，Bristol Branch of the Historical Association of the University，1992，p. 5.

[46] Donald Jones，*Captain Woodes Rogers’ Voyage Round the World 1708-1711*，Bristol，UK，Bristol Branch of the Historical Association of the University，1992，pp. 4-5.

[47] Powell，p. 104n，Bryan Little，*Crusoe’s Captain*，London，Odham’s Press，1960，pp. 47-48.

[48] Leonard A. G. Strong，*Dr. Quicksilver，1660-1742，The Life and Times of Thomas Dover，M.D.*，London，Andrew Melrose，1955，pp. 157-159.

[49] Woodes Rogers，*A Cruising Voyage Round the World*，2nd Ed. Corrected，London，Bernard Lintot & Edward Symo

n□1726□p. 2.

[50] Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Round the World*□2nd Ed. Corrected□London□Bernard Lintot & Edward Symon□1726□pp. 2-3.

[51] Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□pp. 8-33.

[52] Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□pp. 30-33□Edward Cooke□*A Voyage to the South Sea and Round the World*□London□B. Lintott and R. Golsing□□1712□Vol. I□□pp. 30-36□quote on dolphins□Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Round the World*□2nd Ed. Corrected□London□Bernard Lintot & Edward Symon□1726□p. 103.□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[53] Stephen R. Bown□*Scurvy□How a Surgeon□a Mariner□and a Gentleman Solved the Greatest Medical Mystery of the Age of Sail*□New York□St.Martin’s Press□2003□pp. 1-7□33-46.

[54] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Robinson Crusoe Island□□

[55] Edward Cooke□*A Voyage to the South Sea and Round the World*□London□B. Lintott and R. Golsing□□1712□Vol. I□□p. 35□Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□pp. 89-90.

[56] Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□pp. 91-96□Alexander Winston□*No Man Knows My Grave□Privateers and Pirates 1665-1715*□Boston□Houghton-Mifflin□1969□pp. 183-184.

[57] Edward Cooke□*A Voyage to the South Sea and Around the World*□Vol. II□London□Bernard Lintot & R. Gosling□1712□pp. xx-xxi.

[58] Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□pp. 91□94□96.

[59] Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□pp. 103-113□Bryan Little□*Crusoe's Captain*□London□Odham's Press□1960□pp. 80-84□Edward Cooke□*A Voyage to the South Sea and Round the World*□London□B. Lintott and R. Golsing□□1712□Vol. I□□pp. 126□130-132.

[60] C104/160□Accounts of the Negroes now onboard the *Ascension*□Gorgona□20 July 1709 and 28 July 1709.

[61] Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□pp. 117-118.

[62] Edward Cooke□*A Voyage to the South Sea and Round the World*□London□B. Lintott and R. Golsing□□1712□Vol. I□□pp. 136-8□Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□pp. 116-7□C104/160□List of Negroes and cargo on *Havre de Grace* when captured□15 April 1709.

[63] Bryan Little□*Crusoe's Captain*□London□Odham's Press□1960□pp. 87-100.

[64] Edward Cooke□*A Voyage to the South Sea and Round the World*□London□B. Lintott and R. Golsing□1712□□Vol. I□□pp. 164□317□Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□pp. 167-171.

[65] Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□pp. 172-177.

[66] Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□pp. 211-213□Donald Jones□*Captain Woodes Rogers’ Voyage Round the World 1708-1711*□Bristol□UK□Bristol Branch of the Historical Association of the University□1992□p. 14.

[67] Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□pp. 213-215.

[68] Woodes Rogers□*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*□Originally published 1712□New York□Longmans□Green & Co.□1928□pp. 216-222□Edward Cooke□*A Voyage to the South Sea and Round the World*□London□B. Lintott and R. Golsing□1712□□Vol. I□□pp. 346-352.

[69] Donald Jones□*Captain Woodes Rogers’ Voyage Round the World 1708-1711*□Bristol□UK□Bristol Branch of the Historical Association of the University□1992□p. 21.

[70] Bryan Little□*Crusoe’s Captain*□London□Odham’s Press□1960□pp. 149□169.

[71] Donald Jones□*Captain Woodes Rogers’ Voyage Round the World 1708-1711*□Bristol□UK□Bristol Branch of the Historical Association of the University□1992□pp. 19-21.

[72] c. 1712□*TJR*□*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*□Kingston□Jamaica□Robert Baldwin□1720.

[73] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 41.

[74] “A letter containing an account of the most general grievances of Jamaica□” Jamaica□6October 1712□in *The Groans of Jamaica*□London□1714□p. 1.

[75] John Oldmixon□*The British Empire in America*□London□J. Brotherten□1741□p. 345□*Boston News-Letter*□12 January 1713□p. 1□Burchett □1720□□p. 785.

[76] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Burchett□□784□□

[illegible]Pea ce of Utrecht[illegible] [1]

[illegible]guard as costas[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [2] [illegible] [3] [illegible]“[illegible]” [4]

[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]” [5]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [6] [illegible]

[illegible]Greater Antilles[illegible]○[illegible]Franco-Spanish invasion[illegible]

[illegible] [7] [illegible]·[illegible]John Graves[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [8] [illegible]·[illegible]Edward Birch[illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]John Oldmixon[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]periagua/canoe[illegible]fore-and-aft rigged sail[illegible]/[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]John West[illegible]·[illegible]John Cockram[illegible]Silesia[illegible][9]

[illegible]Harbour Island[illegible]·[illegible]Richard Thompson[illegible]

[illegible]brasiletto[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Eastham[illegible]Outer Cape[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□Beacon Hill□□□□□□□□□□□clapboard□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□beacon mast□□□□□□□□□□Long Wharf□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[10] □□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□Roxbury□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
[11] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Charles River□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□King Street□□[12]

一七一五年北美东部

[illegible]Town House[illegible] [13] [illegible]*Boston News-Letter*[illegible] [14] [illegible]·[illegible]Nicholas Boone[illegible]·[illegible]John Campbell[illegible]Portsmouth[illegible]·[illegible]Andrew Faneuil[illegible] [15] [illegible] [16] [illegible]Royal Exchange[illegible] [17] [illegible]Massachusetts Bay[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [18] [illegible] [19] [illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Nauset Harbor□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□

□□□Mary□□□□·□□□Maria Hallett□□“□□□□□□□□”□□“□□□□□□□”□Sea Witch of Billingsgate□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Wellfleet□□

□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[20]□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□John Hallett of Yarmouth□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Indian Wars□□[21]□□·□□·□□□John Hallett Jr.□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Mehitable Brown□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Great Island Tavern□□[22]□□□·□□·□□□□□□□□[23]□□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Paulsgrave Williams[illegible] [24] [illegible]·[illegible]John Williams[illegible]attorney general[illegible]Newport[illegible]Block Island[illegible]·[illegible]Anne Alcock[illegible]Plantagenet[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Robert Guthrie[illegible] [25] [illegible]Narragansett Bay[illegible]Lynn[illegible]Braintree[illegible] [26] [illegible]Mary[illegible]·[illegible]Edward Sands[illegible]Elizabeth[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Paine[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Jonathan Darvell[illegible][27][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Happy Return[illegible]Zacheus[illegible]·[illegible]Daniel Stillwell[illegible]·[illegible]Ralph Blackenshire[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]open boat[illegible]Señor Barrihone[illegible]

[illegible][28]

[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Walker[illegible][29] [illegible]King William[illegible]deputy governor[illegible]lords proprietor[illegible]Sarah[illegible]Thomas Jr.[illegible]Neal[illegible]Charles[illegible]Sarah[illegible][30]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]lords of the admiralty[illegible]lords of trade[illegible]Duke of Beaufort[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][31]

[illegible]·[illegible]Henry Pulleine[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][32]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Matthew Low[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Jonathan Chase[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Portsmouth[illegible]·[illegible][33]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]lignum vitae[illegible][34][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][35]

[illegible]Marquis Cassa Torres[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]-[illegible]Laureano de Torres y Ayala[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][36][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]George Ludwig[illegible]Elector of the German state of Hangover[illegible]House of Hanover[illegible]○[illegible]Treaty of Union[illegible]Stuart/Stewart[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible][37][illegible]James[illegible]Earl of Orkney[illegible]·[illegible]Jacobite[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][38]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][39][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Barsheba[illegible][40]“[illegible]”[illegible][41][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][42][illegible][43][illegible][44][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Captain-General Don Juan Esteban de Ubilla[illegible][45][illegible]·[illegible]General Don Antonio de Echeverz[illegible]Andes[illegible]

[illegible]-[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]El Grifon[illegible]King Philip V[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Key West[illegible]St.Augustine[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Nuestra Se

ñora de la Regla[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Santo Cristo de San Roman[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Urca de Lima[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][46]

[illegible]·[illegible]Admiral Don Francisco Salmon[illegible]Castillo de San Marcos[illegible][47][illegible][48][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Williamsburg[illegible][49][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□·□□□commanding officer John Balchen□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”[50]□□“□□□”□[51]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□[52]□□[53]□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□”[54]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[55]

□□“□□”□□“□□□□□”□[56]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bluefields□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□Eagle□□[57]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□John Wills□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□Honda□□□□□□□Mariel□□□[58]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Key Biscayne□[59]□□□“□□□□□·□□-□□□□”□□San Nicolas de Vari y San Joseph□□[60]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Pedro de la Vega□□·□□□□□□

□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□

□□□“□□□”□□Nuestra Señora de las Nieves□□□□□□□□□□□□barrier island□□□□□□□□□□□St.Lucie Inlet□□□□□[61] □□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□Fort Pierce Inlet□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□Ayz Indians□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Palmar de Ayz□[62] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□”□□□

□□□□□

□□□palmetto□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]"[63] [illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]

[illegible][64] [illegible]bends[illegible]

[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible][65] [illegible]"[illegible]"[illegible][66] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][67] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]‘[illegible]’[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]‘[illegible]’[illegible]”[illegible]swivel gun[illegible][68][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][69][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Mary[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][70]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Flying Gang[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Benjamin[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][71][illegible]·[illegible]

[1] Rediker □1987□□pp. 281-282.

[2] Lord Archibald Hamilton□*An Answer to An Anonymous Libel*□London□1718□p. 44.

[3] CO137/12□Colonial Office Records□Jamaica Correspondence□1716-1718□National Archives□Kew□UK.□folio 90□iii□□A List of Some of the Many Ships□Sloops□and other Vessels taken from the Subjects of the King of Great Britain in America by the Subjects of the King of Spain since the Conclusion of the last peace□Jamaica□c. 1716.

[4] Lord Archibald Hamilton□*An Answer to An Anonymous Libel*□London□1718□p. 44.

[5] A. B.□*The State of the Island of Jamaica*□London□H.Whitridge□1726□p. 8.

[6] A. B.□*The State of the Island of Jamaica*□London□H.Whitridge□1726□p. 8n.

[7] John Oldmixon□*The British Empire in America*□London□J. Brotherten□1741□p. 432□Michael Craton□*A History of the Bahamas*□London□Collins□1962□pp. 93-94□CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers's appointment□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 76v□Memorial of Sundry Merchants to Joseph Addison□London□1717□CO23/1□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas Correspondence□1

717-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 17□Testimonial of Samuel Buck□London□2 December 1719.

[8] □□□□□□□○□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Michael Craton□*A History of the Bahamas*□London□Collins□1962□□93□95□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□○□□□Samuel Buck in CO23/1□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas Correspondence□1717-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 17□□□□□□

[9] “Boston News Item□” *Boston News-Letter*□29April 1714□p. 2□Henry Pulleine to the Council of Trade and Plantations□Bermuda□22 April 1714 in *CSPCS 1712-1714*□No. 651□pp. 333-334.

[10] Carl Bridenbaugh□*Cities in the Wilderness□The First Century of Urban Life in America 1625-1742*□New York□Alfred A. Knopf□1955□pp. 171-172□151□178-179□Justin Winsor□ed.□□*Memorial History of Boston*□1630-1880□Boston□Ticknor & Co.□1880□pp. 440-441□496.

[11] Justin Winsor □ed.□□*Memorial History of Boston*□1630-1880□Boston□Ticknor & Co.□1880□p. 442n.

[12] Michael G. Hall□*The Last American Puritan*□Middletown□CT□Wesleyan University Press□1988□p. 338.

[13] [illegible]□Old State House[illegible]□State Street[illegible]

[14] Justin Winsor □ed.□□*Memorial History of Boston*□1630-1880□Boston□Ticknor & Co.□1880□pp. 388-390□442-443□Carl Bridenbaugh□*Cities in the Wilderness□The First Century of Urban Life in America 1625-1742*□New York□Alfred A. Knopf□1955□p. 180.

[15] [illegible]□Faneuil Hall[illegible]·[illegible]

[16] Carl Bridenbaugh□*Cities in the Wilderness□The First Century of Urban Life in America 1625-1742*□New York□Alfred A. Knopf□1955□p. 185.

[17] Justin Winsor □ed.□□*Memorial History of Boston*□1630-1880□Boston□Ticknor & Co.□1880□p. 499.

[18] Henry David Thoreau□*Cape Cod*□New York□W.W.Norton□1951□pp. 45-60.

[19] Jeremiah Digges□*Cape Cod Pilot*□Provincetown□MA□Modern Pilgrim Press□1936□pp. 134-137.

[20] [illegible]□Edwin Dethlefson□*Whidah□Cape Cod's Mystery Treasure Ship*□Woodstock□VT□Seafarer's Heritage Library□1984□pp. 14-22.[illegible]□Barry Clifford□*Th*

e Pirate Prince□New York□Simon & Schuster□1993□pp. 21-22.

[21] A. Otis□*Genealogical Notes of Barnstable Families*□Barnstable□MA□F. B & F. P Goss□1888□Robert Charles Anderson□*The Great Migration*□Vol. 3□Boston□New England Historic Genealogical Society□2003□Author's Interview□Kenneth J. Kinkor□Provincetown□MA□15 June 2005.

[22] Kenneth J. Kinkor□"The Whydah Sourcebook□" unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 312□Fact Sheet□Great Island□Cape Cod National Seashore□National Park Service□online resource at www.nps.gov/caco/places/index.thml□viewed 13 May 2006.

[23] "Last Will & Testament of Mary Hallett□" Yarmouth□MA□April 19□1734 from *Barnstable County Public Records*□Vol. 8□as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor□"The Whydah Sourcebook□" unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□pp. 295-296.

[24] George Andrews Moriatry□"John Williams of Newport□Merchant□and His Family□" *The Genealogical Magazine*□Nos. 1-3 □1915□□pp. 4-12□*Genealogies of Rhode Island Families□Volume II□Smith¡ªYates*□Baltimore□Clearfield□2000□pp. 401-406.

[25] Malcolm Sands Wilson，*Descendants of James Sands of Block Island*，Privately printed，p. 194，George R. Burgess & Jane Fletcher Fiske，“New Shoreham Town Book No. 1，” manuscript transcription，1924，p. 17.

[26] Author Interview，Kenneth J. Kinkor，15 June 2005，Zacks，pp. 232-233，240-241，Barry Clifford，*The Lost Fleet*，New York，Harper- Collins，2002，pp. 108-118，262-264.

[27] John Franklin Jameson，*Privateering and Piracy in the Colonial Period，Illustrative Documents*，New York，Macmillan Co.，1923，pp. 141-142.

[28] CO5/1265，Colonial Office Records，Documents relating to Woodes Rogers’s appointment，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 17i，A List of the men’s names that sailed from Iletheria and Committed Piracies Upon the Spaniards on the Coast of Cuba since the Proclamation of Peace，Nassau，14 March 1715，CO5/1265，Colonial Office Records，Documents relating to Woodes Rogers’s appointment，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 17iv，John Chace’s Receipt for Carrying Daniel Stilwell，Nassau，2 January 1715，p. 32. Note that these accounts are more accurate than the year-old recollections of John Vickers，which muddle some of the dates and details，Deposition of John Vickers，Williamsburg，VA，1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*，Cecil Headlam，ed.，*Calendar of State Papers，Colonial S*

eries□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 240i□pp. 140-141.

[29] CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers’s appointment□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 17i□Thomas Walker to the Council of Trade and Plantations□Nassau□14 March 1715□Michael Craton□*A History of the Bahamas*□London□Collins□1962□p. 91.

[30] □□□·□□□1700□1731□□□□□□·□□□□□William Fairfax□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Anne□□□□□□□□□□□Lawrence Washington□□·□□□□□George Fairfax□□□

[31] CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers’s appointment□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 17i□Thomas Walker to Colonel Nicholson□New Providence□14 March 1715□CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers’s appointment□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 17□Thomas Walker to the Proprietors of the Bahamas□New Providence□14 March 1715□Bruce T McCully□“Nicholson□Francis□” in *Dictionary of Canadian Biography*□CD-ROM□Toronto□University of Toronto□2000.

[32] Pulleine to the Council of Trade□22 April 1714□p. 334.

[33] Johnathan Chace’s Receipt□CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers’s appointment□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 17i□Thomas Walker to Archibald Hamilton□21 January 1715.

[34] CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers’s appointment□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 17v□George Hearne to Thomas Walker□Harbour Island□Bahamas□20 January 1715.

[35] CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers’s appointment□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 17iii□Marquis de Cassa Torres to Thomas Walker□Havana□15 February 1715.

[36] Deposition of John Vickers□Williamsburg□VA□1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 240i□p. 141.

[37] Sir James Balfour Paul□*The Scots Perage*□Vol. IV□Edinburgh□David Douglas □1907□□pp. 380-385□Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Prov

incetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□pp. 342-343.

[38] Samuel Page to Sir Gilbert Heathcote□London□8 May 1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 158viii□pp. 82-83□“Representation of the Assembly of Jamaica to the King□” Jamaica□Early 1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 158xi□a□□pp. 83-87□An account of the mal-administration in Jamaica during the Government of Lord Hamilton□Jamaica□early 1716□*CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 158xii□pp. 88-90.

[39] Lord Archibald Hamilton□*An Answer to An Anonymous Libel*□London□1718□pp. 44-48.

[40] CO137/12□Colonial Office Records□Jamaica Correspondence□1716-1718□National Archives□Kew□UK.□folio 16ii□

A list of vessels commissioner by Governor Lord A.Hamilton□c. May 1716.

[41] Lord Archibald Hamilton□*An Answer to An Anonymous Libel*□London□1718□p. 59.

[42] [illegible]

[43] Kip Wagner□*Pieces of Eight□Recovering the Riches of a Lost Spanish Treasure Fleet*□New York□E. P.Dutton & Co.□1966□pp. 55-73□up-to-date information on the names□fate□and identity of particular ships can be found on www.1715fleet.com. The storm is described in Don Miguel de Lima y Melo to Duque de Linares□Havana□19 October 1715 □Gregorian□□in SAT□pp. 32-34.

[44] Timothy R. Walton□*The Spanish Treasure Fleets*□Sarasota□FL□Pineapple Press□1994□p. 160. Documentary research by Jack Haskins and other sailors suggests 6□486□066 pesos□in SAT□p. 94.

[45] Marion Clayton Link□*The Spanish Camp Site and the 1715 Plate Wreck Fleet*□2nd corrected draft□unpublished manuscript□c. 1970□p. 2.

[46] “[illegible]”[illegible]Brest[illegible]

[47] [illegible]

[48] Marion Clayton Link，*The Spanish Camp Site and the 1715 Plate Wreck Fleet*，2nd corrected draft，unpublished manuscript，c. 1970，pp. 4-6，Kip Wagner，*Pieces of Eight，Recovering the Riches of a Lost Spanish Treasure Fleet*，New York，E. P.Dutton & Co.，1966，pp. 60-73.

[49] [illegible]

[50] Lord Archibald Hamilton，*An Answer to An Anonymous Libel*，London，1718，p. 49.

[51] ADM1/1471-2649，Admiralty Records，Letters from Captains，National Archives，Kew，UK.，f24，P. Balcher （Captain） to the Admiralty，HMS *Diamond* at the Nore，England，13 May 1716.

[52] Deposition of Samuel Page，Jamaica，15 May 1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*，Cecil Headlam，ed.，*Calendar of State Papers*，*Colonial Series*，*America and the West Indies*，*January* 1716 *to July* 1717，Vol.29）（London，His Majesty’s Stationary Office，1930.），No. 158v，pp. 80-81.

[53] Deposition of Walter Adlington□Jamaica□15 May 1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 158vi□p. 81□Extract of a Letter from Don Juan Francisco de Valle to the Marquis de Montelon□Jamaica□18 March 1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 158i□pp. 78-79.

[54] “Instructions for Captain Jonathan Barnet□” St. Jago de la Vega□Jamaica□24 November 1715□published as Appendix II in Lord Archibald Hamilton□*An Answer to An Anonymous Libel*□London□1718□pp. 72-73.

[55] □□□ADM1/1471-2649□Admiralty Records□Letters from Captains□National Archives□Kew□UK. f24□Balcher letter□

[56] Testimony of Pedro de la Vega□Havana□13 January 1716□in SAT□pp. 112-115.

[57] □□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Edward James□□□□□□□□□□□□ADM1/1471□f24□Balcher letter□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□CO137/12□Colonial Office Records□Jamaica Correspondence□1716-1718□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 16ii□□

[58] Marquis de Cassa Torres to Archibald Hamilton□Havana□3 January 1716□as translated in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□pp. 19-20. The original is in CO137/12□Colonial Office Records□Jamaica Correspondence□1716-1718□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 9.

[59] □□

[60] Testimony of Pedro de la Vega□pp. 112-115□Deposition of Joseph Lorrain□Jamaica□21 August 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes□ff. 110-111 in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 67.

[61] “□□□”□□Cabin Wreck□□“□□”□□Corrigan’s□□“□□”□□Carmen□□Rio Mar□□“□□□”□□Douglas Beach□□□□□□□Jim Sinclair et al.□*Florida East Coast Shipwreck Project 2001 Season Report*□Sebastian□FL□Mel Fisher Center□2002□pp. 61-69□“□□□□”□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□Wedge Wreck□□

[62] Marion Clayton Link□*The Spanish Camp Site and the 1715 Plate Wreck Fleet*□2nd corrected draft□unpublished manuscript□c. 1970□p. 5.

[63] Francisco Salmon to the king of Spain□Palmar de Ayz□20 September 1715□in SAT□pp. 6-7□Don Joseph Clemente Fernandez letter□Palmar de Ayz□10 September 1715□a “Vatican document” translated in SAT□pp. 112-113□Marquis de Cassa Torres to Viceroy Linares of Mexico□Havana□12 October 1715 □Gregorian□ in SAT□pp. 31-32□Miguel de Lima y Melo to Duque de Linares□19 October 1715□pp. 33-35.

[64] Kris E. Lane□*Pillaging the Empire□Piracy in the Americas 1500-1700*□Armonk□NY□M. E. Sharpe□2001□pp. 161-163□Marion Clayton Link□*The Spanish Camp Site and the 1715 Plate Wreck Fleet*□2nd corrected draft□unpublished manuscript□c. 1970□p. 7□Kip Wagner□*Pieces of Eight□Recovering the Riches of a Lost Spanish Treasure Fleet*□New York□E. P.Dutton & Co.□1966□pp. 63-65. □□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p.35□□

[65] Kip Wagner□*Pieces of Eight□Recovering the Riches of a Lost Spanish Treasure Fleet*□New York□E. P.Dutton & Co.□1966□p. 66□to whose estimate should be added that sent

out in the *Maricaybo*，Declaration of Antonio Peralta，Havana，[1716？]，translated in SAT，pp. 115-116. Further details in Letter of Captain Don Francisco de Soto Sanchez，Havana，29 October 1715 translated in SAT，pp. 102-103.

[66] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 36.

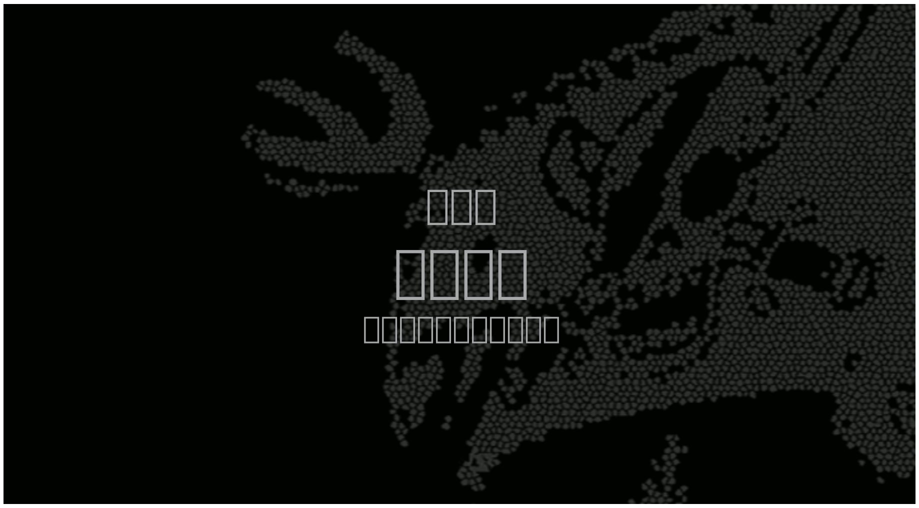
[67] “Extract of a letter from Don Juan Francisco del Valle to the Marquis de Monteleon，” Jamaica，March 18，1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*，Cecil Headlam，ed.，*Calendar of State Papers*，*Colonial Series*，*America and the West Indies*，*January* 1716 *to July* 1717，Vol.29，，London，His Majesty’s Stationary Office，1930.，item No. 158i，pp. 78-79，Testimony of Pedro de la Vega，pp. 113-114，Declaration of Antonio Peralta，pp. 115-116，Marion Clayton Link，*The Spanish Camp Site and the 1715 Plate Wreck Fleet*，2nd corrected draft，unpublished manuscript，c. 1970，p. 8，Deposition of Joseph Lorrain，pp. 67-68.

[68] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 135.

[69] “New York Dispatch，” *Boston News-Letter*，28 May 1716，p. 2.

[70] Deposition of John Vickers，Williamsburg，VA，1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*，Cecil Headlam，ed.，*Calendar of State Papers*，*Colonial Series*，*America and the West Indies*，*January* 1716 *to July* 1717，Vol.29，，London，His Majesty’s Stationary Office，1930.，No. 240i，pp. 140-141，CO5/1265，Colonial Office Records，Documents relating to Woodes Rogers’s appointment，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 52i，Deposition of Thomas Walker Jr.，Charlestown，SC，6 August 1716，CO5/1265，Colonial Office Records，Documents relating to Woodes Rogers’s appointment，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 52，Thomas Walker to the Council of Trade，Charlestown，SC，August 1716.

[71] Deposition of Joseph Lorrain，Jamaica，21 August 1716，Jamaica Council Minutes，ff. 110-111 in Kenneth J. Kinkor，“The Whydah Sourcebook，” unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，pp. 67-68.



[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible][1][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Stephen Creagh[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][2][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][3][illegible]

[illegible]*A Cruising Voyage Around the World*[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Lord Chancellor Simon Harcourt[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Creagh v.Rogers[illegible][4][illegible][5][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Dutch East Indies[illegible]○[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Delicia[illegible][6][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Leadenhall Street[illegible]East India House[illegible][7][illegible]

[illegible]Benkoelen[illegible]Sumatra[illegible][8][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible][9][illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Collins[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Malagasy[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][10][illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]……[illegible]”[11][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Schoonouwen[illegible][12][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][13][illegible]

[illegible][14][illegible]

[illegible][15]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][16][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][17][illegible]

[illegible][18]

[illegible]

[illegible][19][illegible]-[illegible][20]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][21][illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible][22][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][23][illegible][24][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Leigh Ashworth[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Mary[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Cocoa Nut[illegible]·[illegible]Samuel Liddell[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Discovery[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]James Carnegie[illegible] [25] [illegible] [26]

[illegible]Isla de los Piños[illegible] [27] [illegible]Cape Corrientes[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] [28] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [29] [illegible]·[illegible]Ayala Escobar[illegible]

[illegible]Bay of Honduras[illegible]Mosquito Indian[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Baymen[illegible] [30] [illegible]Yucatán[illegible]Campeche[illegible]sailing canoe[illegible]

[illegible][31] [illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]John Cornelison[illegible][32] [illegible]Captain Young[illegible][33] [illegible][34] [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Bahía Honda[illegible][35] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Captain D’Escoubet[illegible]Rochelle[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]St.Marie[illegible][36][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][37][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][38][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[39][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]liver[illegible][40][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][41]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Marianne[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]John Vickers[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible][42][illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Barrow[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][43][illegible]

[illegible]New Orleans[illegible]

[illegible]Santo Domingo[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Ensign Le Gardew[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][44][illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][45][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Joseph Eels[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][46][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][47][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]William Howard[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Yucatán Channel[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Postillion[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][48]

[illegible][49][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][50]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][51][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Allen Bernard[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Dolphin[illegible]·[illegible][52]

“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]John Cockrane[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][53]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][54][illegible]·[illegible]James Bonny[illegible]Anne[illegible][55][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible] [56] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Richard & John[illegible]·[illegible]Joseph[illegible]Phillip[illegible]·[illegible]Benjamin Sims[illegible]·[illegible] [57] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]” [58]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Maderia wine[illegible] [59] [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Perrin[illegible] [60] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Advent

ure[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]”[illegible][61] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible][62]

[illegible]

[illegible]Preston[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][63] [illegible][64] [illegible]Basil[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Samuel Page[illegible]·[illegible]Peter Heywood[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][65]

[illegible]Willis[illegible]Fernand o[illegible][66][illegible]-[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][67][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]HMS Adventure[illegible][68][illegible][69]

[illegible][70]

[illegible]

[1] Bryan Little□*Crusoe’s Captain*□London□Odham’s Press□1960□pp. 169-170.

[2] Bryan Little□*Crusoe’s Captain*□London□Odham’s Press□1960□p. 168.

[3] Donald Jones□*Captain Woodes Rogers’ Voyage Round the World 1708-1711*□Bristol□UK□Bristol Branch of the Historical Association of the University□1992□p. 19.

[4] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□British National Archives□□□C104/160□□

[5] Powell□p. 103.

[6] CO23/1□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas Correspondence□1717-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 31□“Memorial from the Copartners for Carrying on a Trade and Settling the Bahamas Islands□” London□19 May 1721. CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers’s appointment□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 76ii□Woodes Rogers proposal to the Proprietors of the Bahamas□1717.

[7] John Rocque□*London□Westminster□Southwark*□First Edition□Map□1746□Sheet E2□Section 3□“A View of the Old East India House□” Engraving□1784□British Library□shelf mark P2167□*A Tour Thro’ the Whole Island...*□pp. 132-149.

[8] □□□□□□□□□□□□□

[9] G. E. Manwaring□*The Flower of England’s Garland*□London□Philip Allan & Co.□1935□p. 124□Bryan Little□*Crusoe’s Captain*□London□Odham’s Press□1960□172. Both accounts draw on documents in the Archives Department□Houses of Parliament□Cape Town□South Africa.

[10] “The East India Company and the Madagascar Slave Trade□” *William & Mary Quarterly*□3rd series□Vol. 26□No. 4□October 1969□□p. 549.

[11] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 58-62□□□□□□□□□□□□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□□□

[12] G. E. Manwaring□*The Flower of England’s Garland*□London□Philip Allan & Co.□1935□p. 124.

[13] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 62.

[14] Bryan Little，*Crusoe's Captain*，London：Odham's Press，1960，p. 172；G. E. Manwaring，*The Flower of England's Garland*，London：Philip Allan & Co.，1935，p. 124.

[15] Malcom Cowley and Daniel P.Mannix，"The Middle Passage" in David Northup（ed.），*The Atlantic Slave Trade*，Lexington，MA：D. C. Heath & Co.，1994，p. 103；Wilem Bosman，"Trading on the Slave Coast，1700，" in David Northup（ed.），*The Atlantic Slave Trade*，Lexington，MA：D. C. Heath & Co.，1994，pp. 71-75；*Captive Passage：The Transatlantic Slave Trade and the Making of the Americas*，Washington：Smithsonian Institution Press，2002，pp. 77-87.

[16] Bryan Little，*Crusoe's Captain*，London：Odham's Press，1960，p. 172.

[17] Deposition of John Vickers，Williamsburg，VA，1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*，Cecil Headlam（ed.），*Calendar of State Papers*，*Colonial Series*，*America and the West Indies*，*January* 1716 *to July* 1717（Vol.29），London：His Majesty's Stationary Office，1930.（No. 240i）p. 140.

[18] Deposition of Joseph Lorrain，Jamaica，21 August 1716，Jamaica Council Minutes，ff. 110-111 in Kenneth J. Kinkor，"The Whydah Sourcebook，" unpublished document，Provincetown：Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，p. 68.

[19] Marquis de Cassa Torres to Archibald Hamilton□Havana□3 January 1716□translated in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 19-20.

[20] Alexandre O. Exquemelin□*The History of the Bucaniers of America*□Vol. I□5th ed.□London□T. Evans□1771□p. 6.

[21] *Boston News-Letter*□25 December 1716□pp. 1-2□“Edinburgh Dispatches of September 21 and September 23□” *Boston News-Letter*□23 January 1716□p. 1.

[22] Deposition of Joseph Lorrain□Jamaica□21 August 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes□ff. 110-111 in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 68.

[23] Lord Archibald Hamilton□*An Answer to An Anonymous Libel*□London□1718□p. 62□CO137/12□Colonial Office Records□Jamaica Correspondence□1716-1718□National Archives□Kew□UK. No. 16ii□List of Vessels Commissioned by Governor Lord A. Hamilton□Jamaica□c. 15 May 1716.

[24] Lord Archibald Hamilton□*An Answer to An Anonymous Libel*□London□1718□pp. 57-58.

[25] □□□□□□□A Proclomation Concerning Pyrates□Jamaica□30 August 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes□folios 153-155 i

n Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 70□

[26] Deposition of Samuel Liddell□Jamaica□7 August 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes□folios 49-50 in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□pp. 56-57□Deposition of Allen Bernard□Jamaica□10 August 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes□folios 63-68 in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□pp. 58-62.

[27] □□Isla de Juventud□□

[28] Captain Ayala Escobar to Governor Torres y Ayala□Palmar de Ayz□Florida□4 February 1716 translated in SAT□pp. 56□69.

[29] Escobar to Cassa Torres□Palmar de Ayz□Florida□9 February 1716□translated in SAT□pp. 56□69.

[30] Emory King□*The Great Story of Belize*□Vol. I□Belize City□Belize□Tropical Books□1999□pp. 6-8□“Rhode Island Dispatch□September 16□” *Boston News-Letter*□12 September 1

715□p. 2□“New York Dispatch□October 3□” *Boston News-Letter*□3 October 1715□p. 2.

[31] Emory King□*The Great Story of Belize*□Vol. I□Belize City□Belize□Tropical Books□1999□pp. 6-8□“Rhode Island Dispatch□September 16□” *Boston News-Letter*□12 September 1715□p. 2□“New York Dispatch□October 3□” *Boston News-Letter*□3 October 1715□p. 69.

[32] *TEP□The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□pp. 1□24.

[33] Deposition of Allen Bernard□Jamaica□10 August 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes□folios 63-68 in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□CO137/12□Colonial Office Records□Jamaica Correspondence□1716-1718□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 411i□Deposition of Joseph Eeels□Port Royal□Jamaica□3 December 1716.

[34] Deposition of Allen Bernard□Jamaica□10 August 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes□folios 63-68 in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003.

[35] Jennings at Bahía Honda□Deposition of Allen Bernard□Jamaica□10 August 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes□folios

63-68 in Kenneth J. Kinkor，“The Whydah Sourcebook，” unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，Deposition of Joseph Eeels，Deposition of Samuel Liddell.

[36] CO137/12，Colonial Office Records，Jamaica Correspondence，1716-1718，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 21ii，Le Comte de Blenac （Governor of Hispaniola） to Archibald Hamilton，Leogane，Haiti，18 July 1716，Memorial of Monsr. Moret，Jamaica，c. August 1716，Jamaica Council Minutes，folio 17-23 in Kenneth J. Kinkor，“The Whydah Sourcebook，” unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，pp. 48-50.

[37] Deposition of Joseph Eeels，Deposition of John Cockrane，Jamaica，10 August 1716，Jamaica Council Minutes，folio 68-69 in Kenneth J. Kinkor，“The Whydah Sourcebook，” unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，pp. 62-63.

[38] Deposition of Allen Bernard，Jamaica，10 August 1716，Jamaica Council Minutes，folios 63-68 in Kenneth J. Kinkor，“The Whydah Sourcebook，” unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，p. 59.

[39] Deposition of Allen Bernard□Jamaica□10 August 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes□folios 63-68 in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 60□Deposition of Samuel Liddell.

[40] Comte de Blenac to Hamilton□18 July 1716.

[41] “Extract of a Letter of Captain D’Escoubet to Lord Hamilton□” Bay Honda□Cuba□c. 4 April 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes folios 17-23 in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□pp. 50-51.

[42] Deposition of John Vickers□Williamsburg□VA□1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 240i□pp. 140-141.

[43] Marcus Rediker□*Villains of All Nations*□*Atlantic Pirates in the Golden Age*□Boston□Beacon Press□2004□pp. 61-71.

[44] Comte de Blenac to Hamilton□18 July 1716.

[45] Deposition of Joseph Eeels□Deposition of Allen Bernard□Jamaica□10 August 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes□folio

s 63-68 in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003.

[46] Deposition of Joseph Eeels.

[47] *TEP□The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p. 24.

[48] *TEP□The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p. 23.

[49] *TEP□The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p. 23.

[50] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□Musson□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□“New York Dispatch□May31□” *BostonNews-Letter*□21 May 1716□p.2□

[51] Deposition of Allen Bernard□Jamaica□10 August 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes□folios 63-68 in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□Deposition of Joseph Eeels.

[52] □□□CO 5/508□South Carolina shipping returns 1716-1717□p. 23□

[53] “New York Dispatch□May 31□” *Boston News-Letter*□21 May 1716□p. 2□Deposition of John Cockrane.

[54] Hugo Prosper Leaming□*Hidden Americans*□*Maroons of Virginia and the Carolinas*□New York□Garland Publishing□1995□pp. 128-129□Frank Sherry□*Raiders and Rebels*□*The Golden Age of Piracy*□New York□William Morrow□1986□pp. 212-213.

[55] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 623-624.

[56] Deposition of John Vickers□Williamsburg□VA□1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 240i□p. 141.

[57] CO5/508□South Carolina shipping returns 1716-1717□pp. 16□20□23□CO142/14□Colonial Office Records□Jamaica Shipping Returns□1709-1722□National Archives□Kew□UK.□Jamaica shipping returns 1713-1719□p. 70. □□□□□□□□□□□□□CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers’s appointment□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 52□Thomas Walker to the Council of Trade and Plantations□C

harlestown□SC□August 1716□□□□*CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□item 328□pp. 176-177□□

[58] CO23/1□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas Correspondence□1717-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 12i□Mr. Gale to Thomas Pitt□South Carolina□4 November 1718.

[59] For example□Captain Forbes□in Alexander Spotswood to Lords of Trade□Virginia□3 July 1716□in R. A. Brock □ed□□*The Official Letters of Alexander Spottswood*□Vol. I□Richmond□VA□Virginia Historical Society□1882□pp. 170-171.

[60] Deposition of Robert Daniell□Charlestown□SC□14 July 1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 267□pp. 149-150.

[61] Thomas Walker to Council of Trade□August 1716.

[62] Thomas Walker to Council of Trade□August 1716.

[63] □□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□

[64] “News item via Barbados and Rhode Island□” *Boston News-Letter*□12 March 1716□p. 1□“Whitehall Dispatch□No

vember 16□" *Boston News-Letter*□12 March 1716□p. 1□"New York Dispatch□March 12□" *Boston News-Letter*□12 March 1716□p. 2□"Whitehall Dispatch□December 10□" *Boston News-Letter*□30 April 1717□p. 1.

[65] *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty's Stationary Office□1930.□No. 158i-xv□pp. 77-90.

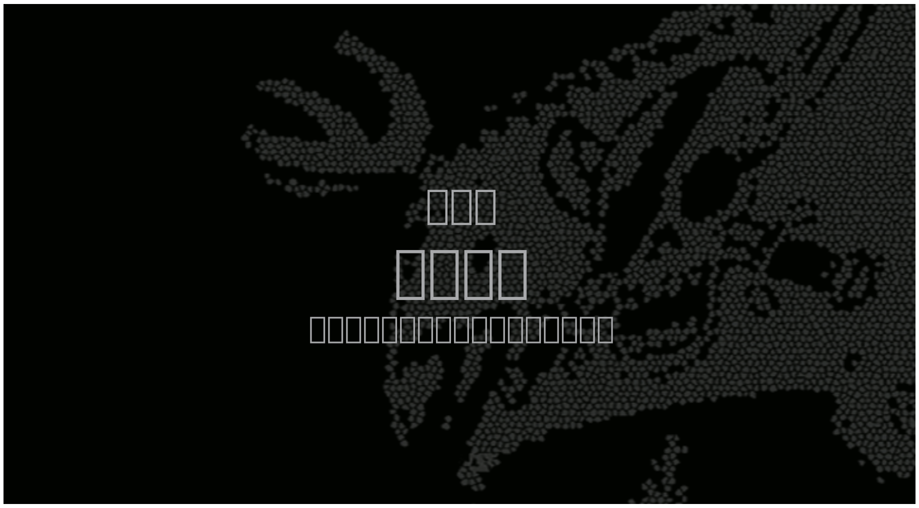
[66] Diplomatic complaints against Hamilton's privateers□*CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty's Stationary Office□1930.□items 158i□iii□pp. 77-90. CO137/12□Colonial Office Records□Jamaica Correspondence□1716-1718□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 21ii□Michon to Governor Hamilton□Leogane□Haiti□18 June 1716□Comte de Blenac to Governor Hamilton□Leogane□18 June 1716□CO137/12□Colonial Office Records□Jamaica Correspondence□1716-1718□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 21iv□Comte de Blanc to Governor Hamilton□Leogane□25 July 1716□Memorial of Mnsr.Moret.

[67] *TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□pp. 18□23.

[68] General Heywood to the Council of Trade□Jamaica□11 August 1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 308□pp. 163-165□Draught of H. M. Commission revoking the Commission of Governor Lord A. Hamilton in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 159i□p. 91.

[69] Archibald Hamilton to the Governor in Council□Jamaica□24 August 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes□folio 126 in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□pp. 69-70.

[70] A Proclamation concerning Pyrates□Jamaica□30 August 1716□Jamaica Council Minutes□folio 153-155 in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□pp. 70-71.



[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]John Fletcher[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Blackett[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Richard Caverley[illegible]·[illegible]Peter Hoff[illegible]

[illegible][4][illegible]

[illegible]Z[illegible]St.Thomas[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][5]

[illegible]Virgin Islands[illegible]British Leeward Islands[illegible]Tortuga[illegible]St.John[illegible]St.Croix[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][6][illegible][7][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Abijah Savage[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Bonetta[illegible][8][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][9]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][10]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][11][illegible]·[illegible]John King[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][12][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Saba[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Sultana[illegible]ship-rigged galley[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]John Richards[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][13]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]flush deck[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Captain Tosor[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Simon Van Vorst[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][14][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Walter Hamilton[illegible][15][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]HMS Scarborough[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][16][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][17][illegible]Lesser Antillies[illegible]La Blanquilla[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]St.Michael[illegible]·[illegible]James Williams[illegible]Cork[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][18]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][19][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Tom South[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Owen Williams[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][20]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Richard Noland[illegible]“[illegible]”[21][illegible]

[illegible][22][illegible][23][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][24]

[illegible]·[illegible]John Martel[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][25][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]John & Marshall[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][26]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Greyhound Galley[illegible]

[illegible]Akan[illegible]Igbo[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Virgin Gorda[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Hornby[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][27][illegible]

[illegible][28][illegible]yam[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Whydah[illegible][29][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Swift[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Long Island[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]chase cannon[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][30][illegible]

[illegible][31][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][32][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][33][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible][34][illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]”[35]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][36][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Hamilton Galley[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][37] [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Abaco[illegible][38] [illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][39]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]”[40] [illegible]Remellies wig[illegible][41] [illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Hugo Prosper Leaming[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Josiah Burgess[illegible][42] [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]John Howell[illegible]·[illegible]Benjamin Blake[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][43]

[illegible]Mosquito Coast[illegible]Portobello[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Bonnet[illegible]Hickinsbottern[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][44]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Revenge[illegible]cartel[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Richard Steele[illegible]·[illegible]Joseph Addison[illegible][45][illegible]Kit-Kat Club[illegible][46][illegible]Whig Party[illegible]Southern Department[illegible]secretary of state[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible][47][illegible]Chelesa[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][48][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][49]

[illegible]Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge[illegible][50][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][51][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][52][illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Seaford[illegible][53][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][54][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][55][illegible]

[illegible]

□□□
□□·□□□Samuel Buck□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□The Copartners for Carrying on a Trade & Settling the Bahama Islands□□[56]□□[57]□□□□□□□“□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[58]……□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[59]

□□□□□

□□[60]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□

□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□Samuel□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□Buck□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Independent Company□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Willing Mind[illegible][61]

[illegible][62][illegible]St.James’s Palace[illegible][63][illegible]Pall Mall[illegible]Royal Palace[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]……[illegible]·[illegible]Captain General and Governor in Chief[illegible]”[64]

[illegible]

---

[1] *TEP*[illegible]*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*[illegible]Boston[illegible]John Edwards[illegible]1718[illegible]pp. 23[illegible]25[illegible]CO5/1318[illegible]No. 16ii[illegible]Information of Andrew Turbett and Robert Gilmore[illegible]Williamsburg[illegible]Virginia[illegible]17 April 1717[illegible]CO137/11[illegible]No. 45iii[illegible]Deposition of Abijah Savage[illegible]Antigua[illegible]30 November 1716.

[2] Examination of Richard Caverley[illegible]New York[illegible]15 June 1717[illegible]*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor[illegible]“The Whydah Sourcebook[illegible]” unpublished document[illegible]Provincetown[illegible]

Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，p. 150，Examination of Jeremiah Higgins，New York，22 June 1717，*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor，“The Whydah Sourcebook，” unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，p. 154.

[3] *TEP，The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*，Boston，John Edwards，1718，p. 23，Examination of Jeremiah Higgins，New York，22 June 1717，*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor，“The Whydah Sourcebook，” unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，p. 154.

[4] Examination of Jeremiah Higgins，New York，22 June 1717，*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor，“The Whydah Sourcebook，” unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，pp. 154-155.

[5] Examination of Jeremiah Higgins，New York，22 June 1717，*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor，“The Whydah Sourcebook，” unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，p. 154，Examinat

ion of Richard Caverley，New York，15 June 1717，*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor，"The Whydah Sourcebook，" unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，p. 151.

[6] *TEP，The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*，Boston，John Edwards，1718，p. 23.

[7] *TEP，The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*，Boston，John Edwards，1718，p. 25.

[8] Will of John McLester，Antigua，9 December 1730，in ROE Book，Box 187，1676-1739 Item No. 1，LDS Film 1855671.

[9] Deposition of Abijah Savage，"death's head" flag described，testimony of Thomas Baker in *TEP，The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*，Boston，John Edwards，1718，p. 24.

[10] *TEP，The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*，Boston，John Edwards，1718，pp. 24-25，Deposition of Abijah Savage.

[11] *TEP，The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*，Boston，John Edwards，1718，p. 11.

[12] Deposition of Abijah Savage□Michael Levinson□“Remains are Identified as a boy pirate□” *Boston Globe*□2 June 2006□Thomas H. Maugh II□“A Pirate’s Life for Him—at Age 9□” *Los Angeles Times*□1 June 2006. □□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[13] Examination of Jeremiah Higgins□New York□22 June 1717□*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 155□Examination of Richard Caverley□New York□15 June 1717□*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 151.

[14] *TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p. 25.

[15] □□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[16] Walter Hamilton to the Council of Trade and Plantations□Antigua□14 December 1717□*CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*Ameri*

ca and the West Indies□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 425□p. 230. Savage got to Antigua by 30 November.

[17] Walter Hamilton to Council of Trade□14 December 1717□p. 230.

[18] Walter Hamilton to Council of Trade□14 December 1717□p. 18-19.

[19] Walter Hamilton to the Council of Trade□14 December 1717□p. 230.

[20] *TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p□24.

[21] *TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p. 24.

[22] □□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□ADM 51/865□Logbooks of HMS *Scarborough*□entries of 1 December 1716-31 January 1717□

[23] *TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p. 25.

[24] ADM 1/1689 f5□An Inventory of Several Goods Taken from the Pirates at St.Cruze by His Majesty’s Shipp Scarborough□c. Summer 1717□ADM 51/865□entries of 16-22 Janua

ry 1717□David Lyon□*The Sailing Navy List*□London□Conway□1993□p. 36□Walter Hamilton to the Council of Trade and Plantations□Antigua□1 March 1717 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty's Stationary Office□1930.□item No. 484□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 65-69.

[25] □□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□·□□□Francis Hume□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[26] Kenneth J. Kinkor□“Black Men Under the Black Flag” in C. R. Pennell□*Bandits at Sea*□*A Pirates Reader*□New York□New York University Press□2001□pp. 200-203.

[27] List of dutiable inhabitants of Spanish Town□Spanish Town□Virgin Gorda□c. 15 November 1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty's Stationary Office□1930.□No. 425iv□p. 231□Deputy Governor Hornby to Walter Hamilton□Spanish Town□Virgin Gorda□15 November 1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to J*

uly 1717Vol.29London His Majesty’s Stationary Office1930.No. 425vp. 231Captain Candler HMS *Winchlsea* to Secretary Burchett12 May 1717 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*Cecil Headlamed.*Calendar of State Papers**Colonial Series**America and the West Indies**January* 1716 *to July* 1717Vol.29London His Majesty’s Stationary Office1930.No. 639ipp. 339-340.

[28] Captain Candler to Burchettp. 340*TEP**The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*BostonJohn Edwards1718pp. 1125.

[29] CO142/14Colonial Office RecordsJamaica Shipping Returns1709-1722National ArchivesKewUK.Jamaica Shipping Returns“An account of goods exported from the Island of Jamaica since the 29th day of September 1713 and the 25th day of March 1715 and the goods and Negroes ImportedKingston” No. 58Examination of Jeremiah HigginsNew York22 June 1717*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor“The Whydah Sourcebook” unpublished documentProvincetownWhydah MuseumProvincetownMA2003p. 155Examination of Richard CaverleyNew York15 June 1717*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor“The W

hydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 151□T70/19□No. 63□Letter of David Welsh to the Royal Africa Company□Williams Fort□Whydah□Ghana□22 February 1717 as printed in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 89□Donovan Webster□“Pirates of the Whydah□” *National Geographic*□May 1999□“Proclamation of Gov. Samuel Shute□” *Boston News-Letter*□13 May 1717□p. 1.

[30] *TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p. 23.

[31] “Manifest of Recovered Artifacts from the pirate ship Whydah□” in Barry Clifford□*The Pirate Prince*□New York□Simon & Schuster□1993□pp. 207-208 □on armament□□Author Interview□Kenneth J. Kinkor□Provincetown□MA□15 June 2005.

[32] Matthew Musson to the Council of Trade and Plantations□London□5 July 1717 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 635□p. 338□Peter Heywood to the Council of Trade and Plantations□Jamaica□3 December 1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□e

d., *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, America and the West Indies, January* 1716 *to July* 1717, Vol.29, (London, His Majesty’s Stationary Office, 1930.) No. 411, p. 213.

[33] CO23/1, Colonial Office Records, Bahamas Correspondence, 1717-1725, National Archives, Kew, UK., No. 31, Memorial from the Copartners for Carrying on a Trade & Settling the Bahamas Islands, London, 19 May 1721. This was the *Sarah*, Captain William Taylor, which sailed with the *Samuel*, Captain Edward Hampton. Samuel Buck was the primary owner of both ships.

[34] Hugo Prosper Leaming, *Hidden Americans, Maroons of Virginia and the Carolinas*, New York, Garland Publishing, 1995, pp. 128-129.

[35] Bennett to the Council of Trade, 31 May 1718, p. 261.

[36] Matthew Musson to the Council of Trade, 5 July 1717, p. 338.

[37] “New York Dispatch, October 29,” *Boston News- Letter*, 29 October 1716, p. 2.

[38] “New York Dispatch, October 29,” *Boston News- Letter*, 29 October 1716, p. 2.; Council of Trade and Plantations to Secretary Joseph Addison, Whitehall, London, 31 May 171

7 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 596□p. 321.

[39] “New York Dispatch□” *Boston News-Letter*□29 October 1716□p. 2□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 71.

[40] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 84-85.

[41] Hugo Prosper Leaming□*Hidden Americans*□*Maroons of Virginia and the Carolinas*□New York□Garland Publishing□1995□p. 125.

[42] Musson to the Council of Trade□5 July 1717□p. 338.
□□□
□□□□□

[43] CO23/1□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas Correspondence□1717-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 42iii□Bahamas Council Minutes □Trial of John Howell□□Nassau□22 December 1721.

[44] Testimony of Robert Brown in CO23/1□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas Correspondence□1717-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 42iii□Bennett to the Council of Trade and Plantations□Bermuda□30 July 1717 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 677□p. 360.

[45] □□□□□□□*Cato*□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[46] □□□□□□□□□□□Kit Kat□□□□□□□

[47] Arthur MacGregor□“Sir Hans Sloane □1660-1753□□” in *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography*□Oxford□UK□Oxford University Press□2004.

[48] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[49] British Museum□Sloane Collection□MS No. 4044□folio 155 as printed in G. E. Manwaring□*The Flower of England’s Garland*□London□Philip Allan & Co.□1935□p. 125.

[50] Bryan Little□*Crusoe’s Captain*□London□Odham’s Press□1960□p. 173.

[51] An entirely believable theory put forth in Little□p. 174.

[52] General Peter Heywood to the Council of Trade and Plantations□Jamaica□3 December 1716 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 411□p. 212.

[53] □□□□“□□”□□□□□○□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[54] Walter Hamilton to the Council of Trade and Plantations□Antigua□15 May 1717 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 568□p. 300.

[55] Council of Trade and Plantations to Secretary Joseph Addison□Whitehall□London□31 May 1717 in *CSPCS 1716-1717*□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1930.□No. 596□p. 321.

[56] CO23/1□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas Correspondence□1717-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 31□Me

morial from the Copartners for Carrying on a Trade & Settling the Bahamas Islands□London□19 May 1721□Bryan Little□*Crusoe's Captain*□London□Odham's Press□1960□p. 180.

[57] CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers's appointment□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 76iii□Woodes Rogers Petition & Proposal to the King to Govern the Bahamas Islands□London□c. July 1717□CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers's appointment□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 76iv□Petition to the King from Merchants□1717□CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers's appointment□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 76v□Memorial to Joseph Addison from Sundry Merchants□1717□CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers's appointment□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 76vii□Petition of Merchants of Bristol to the King□Bristol□1717.

[58] □□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[59] "Letter of Secretary Joseph Addison to the Council of Trade and Plantations□" Whitehall□London□3 September 1717 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*□No. 64□p. 25.

[60] CO5/1265□Colonial Office Records□Documents relating to Woodes Rogers's appointment□National Archives□Ke

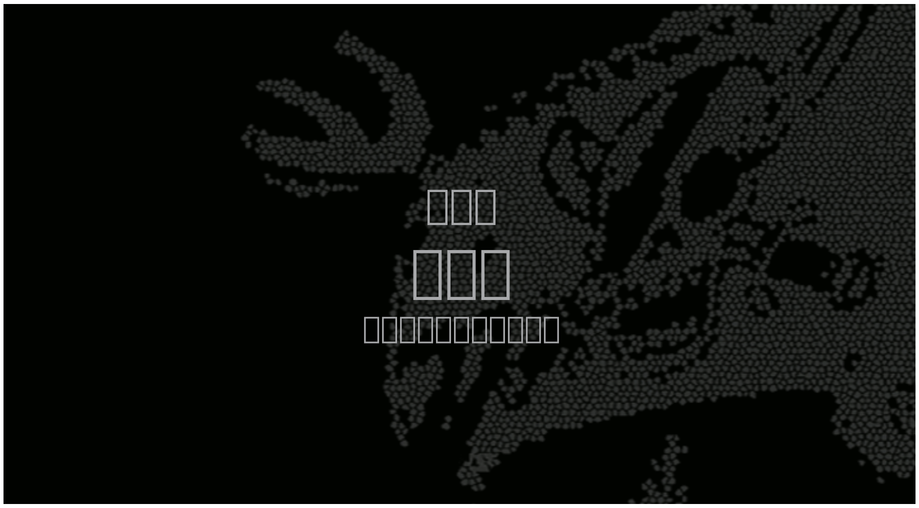
w，UK.，No. 76ii，Woodes Rogers’s proposal to the Lords Proprietor of the Bahamas，1717，Bryan Little，*Crusoe’s Captain*，London，Odham’s Press，1960，pp. 179-180，Letter of Richard Shelton to Mr. Popple，London，6 November 1717 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*，No. 183，p. 97，Copy of the Surrender from the Lords Proprietor of the Bahama Islands to the King of their right of civil and military government，London，28 October 1717 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*，No. 176，pp. 85-87.

[61] “Memorial from the Copartners...”

[62] Copy of the Surrender from the Lords Proprietor of the Bahama Islands to the King of their right of civil and military government，London，28 October 1717 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*，No. 176，pp. 85-87.

[63] John Roque，*London，Westminster and Southwark*，Map，1st edition，1746，Sheet B2，section 8，Thomas Bowles，*A View of St. James Palace，Pall Mall & etc.*，Engraving，1763.

[64] His Majesty’s Commission to Woodes Rogers to be Governor of the Bahama Islands，Court of St. James，London，16 January 1718 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*，No. 220i，pp. 110-112，His Majesty’s Instructions to Governor Woodes Rogers，London，16 January 1718，in *CSPCS 1717-1718*，No. 220ii，pp. 112-113.



[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Jeremiah Higgins[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][1]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]John Julian[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][2] [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Chesapeake Bay[illegible]Delaware Bay[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Damariscove Island[illegible][3] [illegible]·[illegible]

“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Petit Goave[illegible][4] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Tanner[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]La Rochelle[illegible][5] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Nantes[illegible]·[illegible]John Shuan[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]topmast[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]John Stover[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][6]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Captain Beer[illegible][7]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[8]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Capes of Virginia[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][9][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Agnes[illegible]·[illegible]Andrew Turbett[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Ann Galley[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Brighton[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Endeavor[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][10]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][11][illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□
□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□Virginia Beach□□“□□”□□Tyral□□[12]□□□□□□□□□□□□Annapolis□Maryland□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□John Lucas□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□

□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□“□□□”□HMS Shoreham□[13]□□□[14]□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[15]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Whitehaven□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]Lynn haven Bay[illegible]frigate-rigged ship[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][16]

[illegible][17]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Anna Guthrie[illegible]·[illegible]Mary Westcott[illegible][18][illegible]·[illegible]Catherine Sands[illegible]·[illegible]Elizabeth Paine[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]John Rathbon[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]William Tosh[illegible]·[illegible]George Mitchell[illegible]·[illegible]Dr.James Sweet[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□

□□

□□□□□□□□□Long Island Sound□□□□□□□□Gardiner’s Island□□[19]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[20]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□John Gardiner□□□“□□□□□□□”□the 3rd Lord of the Manor□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□

□□□□□

□□Nantucket Shoals□□□□□Georges Bank□□“□□·□”□□Mary Anne□□[21]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□Andrew Crumpsley□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□“□□·□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□·□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□

[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]Midcoast[illegible][22][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Fisher[illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Robert Ingols[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][23]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][24]

“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]John Brown[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Baker[illegible]“[illegible]”[25]

[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Alexander Mackconachy[illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Book of Common Prayer*[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][26]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][27]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Davis[illegible]

“□□·□”□□□□□

□□□□□□“□□·□”□□“□□·□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Pochet Island□□□□□“□□·□”□□[28]

□□·□□□John Cole□□□□·□□□William Smith□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□Eastham Tavern□□□□□□□□·□□□John Doane□□□“□□·□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Barnstable□□□□

□□□□□□□□□

“□□□”□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[29]□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□Monhegan Island□□□□□□

□□Wabanaki Indians□□“□□”□□“□□□”□□□“□□·□”□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□

□□□“□□”□□□[30]

□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Samuel Harding□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□

[illegible]Abiah[illegible]·[illegible]Edward Knowles[illegible]·[illegible]Jonathan Cole[illegible] [31] [illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible] [32] [illegible]·[illegible]Edward Sargeant[illegible]Montauk[illegible]Martha’s Vineyard[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]No Man’s Land[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Hannah and Mary[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][33] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]Cape Elizabeth[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Elizabeth[illegible][34] [illegible]Salem[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Richmond Island[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Dominicus Jordan[illegible][35] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Falmouth[illegible]

[illegible]Boothbay Harbor[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][36]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Swallow[illegible]·[illegible]Samuel Skinner[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][37]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Samuel Shute[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible][38][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Rose[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Mary Free Love[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][39][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][40][illegible]

[1] *TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□pp. 23-24.

[2] *TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p. 25.

[3] *TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p. 25.

[4] [illegible]

[5] *TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□pp. 11□23□25.

[6] CO5/1318□No. 16iii□Deposition of John Lucas before John Hart□Annapolis□MD□13 April 1717□CO5/1318□No. 16iv□Deposition of Joseph Jacob before John Hart□Annapolis□MD□13 April 1717.

[7] “Rhode Island Dispatch□May 3□” *Boston News-Letter*□6 May 1717□p. 2.

[8] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[9] *TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p. 23□Examination of Richard Caverley□New York□15 June 1717□*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 151.

[10] *TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□pp. 16□23-24□CO5/1318 No. 16ii□Deposition of Andrew Turbett□Williamsburg□VA□17 April 1717.

[11] Deposition of John Lucas.

[12] Deposition of John Lucas□Deposition of Joseph Jacob.

[13] ADM51/4341 pt 6□Logbook of *Shoreham*□David Lyon□*The Sailing Navy List*□London□Conway□1993□p. 26.

[14] CO5/1318 No. 4□Anonymous letter to Council of Trade and Plantations□Rappahannock□VA□15April 1717.

[15] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Kinquotan[illegible]Hampton Roads[illegible]

[16] Examination of Richard Caverley□New York□15 June 1717□*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor□"The Whydah Sourcebook□" unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 151□Examination of Jeremiah Higgins□New York□22 June 1717□*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor□"The Whydah Sourcebook□" unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 155.

[17] Carl Bridenbaugh□*Cities in the Wilderness□The First Century of Urban Life in America 1625-1742*□New York□Alfred A. Knopf□1955□pp. 149□153-154□J. A. Doyle□*English Colonies in America□Volume V□The Colonies Under the House of Hanover*□New York□Henry Holt & Co.□1907□p. 18.

[18] [illegible]·[illegible]○[illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]John Sands[illegible]·[illegible]Robert Westcott[illegible]

[19] Zacks□pp. 235-237□241-242□Robert F.Worth□"Robert D. L.Gardiner□93□Lord of His Own Island□Dies□" *New York Times*□24 August 2004□Guy Trebay□"The Last Lord of Gardiners Island□" *New York Times*□29 August 2004□"New York Dispatch□19 April□" *Boston News-Letter*□5 May 1717□p. 2.

[20] □□□□□□□□□□□□□East Hampton□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□·□□·□□□□Robert David Lion Gardiner□□□□○○
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[21] Deposition of Thomas Fitzgerald and Alexander Mackonochie□Boston□6 May 1717 in Jameson□pp. 296-297□*TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p. 9.

[22] Deposition of Thomas Fitzgerald and Alexander Mackonochie□Boston□6 May 1717 in Jameson□pp. 296-297□*TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p. 9.

[23] Deposition of Ralph Merry and Samuel Roberts□Boston□16 May 1717 in Jameson□pp. 301-302.

[24] Deposition of Ralph Merry and Samuel Roberts□Boston□16 May 1717 in Jameson□pp. 301-302.□Deposition of Thomas Fitzgerald and Alexander Mackonochie□*TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□p. 9.

[25] *TEP*□*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*□Boston□John Edwards□1718□pp. 9-11□Deposition of Thomas Fitzgerald and Alexander Mackonochie□pp. 301-302.

[26] Deposition of Ralph Merry and Samuel Roberts，pp. 301-302.

[27] *TEP，The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*，Boston，John Edwards，1718，p. 24，Cyprian Southack to Governor Shute，Eastham，MA，8 May 1717，Massachusetts Archives item 51，289，289a as printed in Kenneth J. Kinkor，“The Whydah Sourcebook，” unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，pp. 121-122，Cyprian Southack to Governor Shute，Provincetown，MA，5 May 1717，Massachusetts Archives item 51，287，287a，as printed in Kenneth J. Kinkor，“The Whydah Sourcebook，” unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，pp. 108-110，Colonel Buffett to Governor Shute in *Boston News-Letter*，29 April 1717，p. 2，Author’s Interview，Kenneth J. Kinkor.The shoulder blade，still embedded on the teapot handle，is on display at the Whydah Museum.

[28] *TEP，The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*，Boston，John Edwards，1718，p. 9，Deposition of Thomas Fitzgerald and Alexander Mackonochie.

[29] Deposition of Ralph Merry and Samuel Roberts，pp. 301-302.

[30] Cyprian Southack to Governor Shute□8 May 1717□Cyprian Southack to Governor Shute□5 May 1717.

[31] □□□□·□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□·□”□□□

[32] This was the *Elizabeth* of Weathersfield□Captain Gersham□on their way home from the Salt Tortugas. Deposition of Edward Sargeant□New York□3 June 1717□*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838*□no. 36-3 as printed in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□pp. 147-148□Examination of Richard Caverley□New York□15 June 1717□*Records of the Vice-Admiralty Court of the Province of New York 1685-1838* as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 151.

[33] “New London Dispatch□May 10□” *Boston News-Letter*□13 May 1717□p. 2□Deposition of Zachariah Hill□Boston□11 May 1717□Suffolk Court Files of the Massachusetts Archives□folio no. 11945 as printed in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 127.

[34] Deposition of Paul Mansfield，Salem，MA，25 May 1717 in Suffolk Court Files of the Massachusetts Archives，folio no. 11945 as printed in Kenneth J. Kinkor，"The Whydah Sourcebook，" unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，p. 136.

[35] John Lane to Governor Shute，Winter Harbor [Falmouth]，ME，19 May 1717 in James Phinney Baxter ed.，*Documentary History of the State of Maine*，Vol. IX，Portland，ME，Lafavor-Tower Co.，1907，p. 357；Tristram Frost Jordan，*The Jordan Memorial*，Somersworth，MA，New England History Press，1982，pp. 131-155；Deposition of Paul Mansfield；"Piscataqua Dispatch，May 24，" *Boston News-Letter*，27 May 1717，p. 2.

[36] Deposition of Paul Mansfield；"Piscataqua Dispatch，May 24，" *Boston News-Letter*，27 May 1717，p. 2.

[37] Deposition of Samuel Skinner，Salem，MA，26 May 1717，Suffolk Court Files of the Massachusetts Archives，folio no. 11945 as printed in Kenneth J. Kinkor，"The Whydah Sourcebook，" unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，p. 138.

[38] "Boston Notice，May 27，" *Boston News-Letter*，27 May 1717，p. 1；Warrant by Governor Shute to the Sheriff of Barnstable County，Boston，29 April 1717，Massachusetts Hist

orical Society□Belknap Collection□item 161.A.22 as printed in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 102.

[39] ADM51/801□Admiralty Records□Captain’s Logs□*Rose*□18 Jan 1718 to 9 May 1721□National Archives□Kew□UK.□Logbook of the *Rose*□Action of the Massachusetts General Court□Boston□11 June 1717□Massachusetts Court Records 21 June 1706 to 11 November 1720□p. 144 as printed in Kenneth J. Kinkor□“The Whydah Sourcebook□” unpublished document□Provincetown□Whydah Museum□Provincetown□MA□2003□p. 150.

[40] □□·□□·□□□John Quincy□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□·□□□□John Quincy Adams□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□John Adams□□□□□□□□Abigail□□□□□

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Nova Scotia[illegible][1][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][2][illegible]Captain Bishop[illegible]

[illegible]Thurbar[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Pretender[illegible]Stuart king James Ⅲ[illegible]

[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][3][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Stede Bonnet[illegible]○[illegible][4][illegible]Bridgetown[illegible][5][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]William Allamby[illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]Mary Allamby[illegible]St.Michael’s Church[illegible]Carlisle Bay[illegible]Bridgetown Harbor[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Allamby Bonnet[illegible]Edward[illegible]Stede Jr.[illegible]Mary[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][6]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Revenge[illegible][7]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Captain Edwards[illegible]

[illegible][8][illegible]Ashley river[illegible]Cooper river[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [9] [illegible] [10]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Charleston Bar[illegible]·[illegible]Captain Thomas Porter[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Captain Joseph Palmer[illegible]·[illegible] [11]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Cape Fear[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][12][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][13]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][14] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Jean Bondavais[illegible][15] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]William Pindar[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]John Martin[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][16][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Betty[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[17][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][18]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible][19][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Capes of Delaware[illegible][20]

[illegible]Captain Spofford[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Sea Ny

mph□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□·□□□□Joseph Richardson□□□□“□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□Captain Peter Peters□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Captain Grigg□□□Captain Farmer□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Sandy Hook□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Captain Sipkins□□□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□”□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[21]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[22]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□[23]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□“□□”□□Squirrel□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□Lyme□□□□□“□□□”□□[24]□□[25]□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[26]□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][27][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][28][illegible]（Windward Islands）[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][29][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][30]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]La Concorde[illegible]·[illegible]Pierre Dosset[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Nantes[illegible]Bight of Benin[illegible]Kingdom of Whydah[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Réne Montaudoin[illegible]Loire river[illegible]Calico[illegible]Indiennes[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]François Ernaud[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[31]

□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□

□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□Bequia□□Calib Indian□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[32]□□□□□□□□□Garifuna□□□[33]

□□□□“□□”□□“□□□□□□□”□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□[34]

□□gunsmith□□□·□□□□Louis Arot□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□·□□□Julien Joseph

Moisant[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Mauvaise Recontre/Bad Encounter[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][35][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Queen Anne’s Revenge[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Grenada[illegible]

[illegible][36][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Great Allen[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Christopher Taylor[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Fort Royal[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Knight[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Montserrat Merchant[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[37]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Kinsale[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Kentish[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Nevis Harbor[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]New Division[illegible]·[illegible]Richard Joy[illegible]
“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][38][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][39]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Sandy Point[illegible]Brimstone Hill[illegible][40][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][41]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][42][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Jonathan Rose[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][43]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][44]

“[illegible]”[illegible]St.Eustacius Island[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][45][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Dominica[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][46]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Tortola[illegible][47]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Margaret[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Henry Bostock[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Robert Biddy[illegible][48]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Samana Bay[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Captain Pinkentham[illegible] [49] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Grinnaway[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Act of Grace[illegible]*London Gazette*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Mona Island[illegible] [50]

[1] “Piscataqua Dispatch□July 19□” *Boston News-Letter*□22 July 1717□p. 2.

[2] “New York Dispatch□July 29□” *Boston News-Letter*□5 August 1717□p. 2□□□□□□□□□□□□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p.71□□□□□□□□□□□□

[3] “Philadelphia Dispatch□June 20□” *Boston News-Letter*□1 July 1717□p. 2□“New York Dispatch□June 17□” *Boston News-Letter*□24 June 1717□p. 2□“New York Dispatch□June 3□” *Boston News-Letter*□9 June 1717□p. 2.

[4] St. Michael’s Parish□v. 1A-2A baptisms□burials 1648-1739□Barbados Parochial Registers□Series A□1637-1680□Microfilm□Salt Lake City□Utah□Genealogical Society of Utah□1978□Batch M513951□Source 1157923□Joanne McRee Sanders□*Barbados Records□Wills and Administrations□Volume I□1639-1680*□Marceline□WI□Sanders Historical Publications□1979□pp. 37-38□Lindley S. Butler□*Pirates□Privateers & Rebel Raiders of the Carolina Coast*□Chapel Hill□NC□University of North Carolina Press□2000□pp. 54-55.

[5] Richard Ford□*A New Map of the Island of Barbados*□Map□1674 as detailed in Richard S Dunn□*Sugar and Slaves*□

The Rise of the Planter Class in the English West Indies，1624-1713，Chapel Hill，NC，University of North Carolina Press，1972，p. 94.

[6] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 95，John Camden Hotten，ed. *The Original Lists of Persons of Quality*，New York，G. A. Baker & Co，1931，p. 451.

[7] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 104.

[8] Carl Bridenbaugh，*Cities in the Wilderness，The First Century of Urban Life in America 1625-1742*，New York，Alfred A. Knopf，1955，p. 150n.

[9] John Lawson，*A New Voyage to Carolina*，originally published 1709，Chapel Hill，NC，University of North Carolina，1967，pp. 13-14，Carl Bridenbaugh，*Cities in the Wilderness，The First Century of Urban Life in America 1625-1742*，New York，Alfred A. Knopf，1955，pp. 143，150-151，J. A. Doyle，*English Colonies in America，Volume V，The Colonies Under the House of Hanover*，New York，Henry Holt & Co.，1907，pp. 46-48.

[10] J. A. Doyle, *English Colonies in America, Volume V, The Colonies Under the House of Hanover*, New York, Henry Holt & Co., 1907, pp. 46–48.

[11] “By letters from South Carolina, 22 September,” *Boston News-Letter*, 28 October 1717, p. 2, *GHP*, Charles Johnson, *A General History of the Pyrates*, ed. Manuel Schonhorn, Columbia, SC, University of South Carolina Press, 1972, p. 96.

[12] *GHP*, Charles Johnson, *A General History of the Pyrates*, ed. Manuel Schonhorn, Columbia, SC, University of South Carolina Press, 1972, p. 96.

[13] “Philadelphia Dispatch, October 24,” *Boston News-Letter*, 11 November 1717, p. 2.

[14] CO23/1, Colonial Office Records, Bahamas Correspondence, 1717-1725, National Archives, Kew, UK., Trial of William Howell, Bahamas Council Minutes, Nassau, 22 December 1721.

[15] *GHP*, Charles Johnson, *A General History of the Pyrates*, ed. Manuel Schonhorn, Columbia, SC, University of South Carolina Press, 1972, p. 637.

[16] “Philadelphia Dispatch, October 24,” *Boston News-Letter*, 11 November 1717, p. 2.

[17] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 84-85.

[18] Indictment of William Howard□Williamsburg□VA□29 October 1718 in Robert E. Lee□*Blackbeard the Pirate□A Reappraisal of His Life and Times*□Winston-Salem□NC□John F. Blair□1974□p. 102□CO5/1442□Wines imported and exported from Madera□March 1716 to March 1717.□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□John Perrin□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[19] Gottleib Mittelberger quoted on his voyage from Europe to Philadelphia in 1750 in John Duffy□“The Passage to the Colonies□” *Mississippi Historical Review*□Vol. 38□No. 1 □June 1951□□p. 23.

[20] ADM 1/1472□f11□Ellis Brand to the Admiralty□*Lyme*□Elizabeth River□VA□4 December 1717□“Philadelphia Dispatch□October 24□” *Boston News-Letter*□11 November 1717□p. 2□“New York Dispatch□October 28□” *Boston News-Letter*□11 November 1717□p. 2□“Philadelphia Dispatch□October 31□” *Boston News-Letter*□11 November 1717□p. 2□“New York Dispatch□November 4□” *Boston News-Letter*□11 November 1717□p. 2□Indictment ofWilliam Howard□p. 102.

[21] “Philadelphia Dispatch□October 24□” *Boston News-Letter*□11 November 1717□p. 2□“Philadelphia Dispatch□October 31□” *Boston News-Letter*□11 November 1717□p. 2.

[22] On the vessels at Madera□“Philadelphia Dispatch□October 24□” *Boston News-Letter*□11 November 1717□p. 2.

[23] “Whitehall Dispatch□September 15□” *London Gazette*□17 September 1717□p. 1.

[24] “A List of His Majesty’s Ships and Vessels employed and to be employed□at the British Governments and Plantations in the West Indies□” *London Gazette*□17 September 1717□p. 1.

[25] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□Pearl□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[26] “New York Dispatch□October 28□” *Boston News- Letter*□11 November 1717□p. 2.

[27] “Philadelphia Dispatch□December 10□” *Boston News-Letter*□6 January 1718□p. 2□“Philadelphia Dispatch□November 14□” *Boston News-Letter*□25 November 1717□p. 2.

[28] □□□St.Vincent□□□□

[29] David D. Moore and Mike Daniel□“Blackbeard’s Capture of the Nantaise Slave Ship La Concorde□” *Tributaries*□October 2001□pp. 24-25. Moore and Daniel cite and quote from French documents at the Centre des Archives d’Outre Mer in Aix-en-Provence□France.

[30] Depositions of Pierre Dosset and Fran- coise Ernaud as related in Moore and Daniel □2001□□p. 24.□□

[31] Moore and Daniel □2001□□pp. 18-19□24□Richard W. Lawrence and Mark Wilde-Ramsing□“In Search of Blackbeard□Historical and Archeological Research at Shipwreck Site 0003BUI□” *Southeastern Geology*□Vol. 40□No. 1 □February 2001□□p. 2□Bulter□p. 34□Author’s Interview□David Moore□North Carolina Maritime Museum□Beaufort□NC□17 April 2005.

[32] □□□Bay Islands□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Placencia□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[33] “Minutes of the Assembly... with a view to determining the measures needed to destroy the Caribs of St.Vincent and Dominica□” Cul-de-sac du Marin□Martinque□27 August

1679，Susie Post Rust，“The Garifuna，” *National Geographic*，September 2001.

[34] Moore and Daniel，p. 25，“Muster roll of Concorde’s crew，March 1717，” Ibid.，pp. 22-23.

[35] CO152/12，No. 67ii，Deposition of Thomas Knight，Antigua，30 November 1717.

[36] Moore and Daniel，pp. 21，27.

[37] “New York Dispatch，February 24，” *Boston News-Letter*，10 March 1718，CO152/12，No. 67iii，Deposition of Henry Bostock，St. Christopher，19 December 1717.

[38] Deposition of Thomas Knight.

[39] Deposition of Thomas Knight，C0152/12，No. 67i，Deposition of Richard Joy，Antigua，30 November 1717.

[40] Extract of Letter of Lt. General Mathew to Governor Walter Hamilton，St. Christopher，29 September 1720 in *CSPCS 1720-21*，No. 251i，pp. 166-167.

[41] Walter Hamilton to the Council of Trade and Plantations，Antigua，6 January 1718 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*，No. 298，p. 149，Deposition of Henry Bostock.

[42] ADM1/2378 f12，Captain Jonathan Rose to the Admiralty，HMS *Seaford* at Antigua，23 December 1717，size of gu

ns based on archealogical evidence from Author Interview，Mark Wilde-Ramsing，Queen Anne’s Revenge Project，Moorehead City，NC，17 April 2005.

[43] Jonathan Rose to the Admiralty，23 December 1717，Walter Hamilton to the Council of Trade，6 January 1718，David Lyon，*The Sailing Navy List*，London，Conway，1993，p. 28.

[44] Walter Hamilton to the Council of Trade，6 January 1718，p. 149.

[45] Jonathan Rose to the Admiralty，23 December 1717，Walter Hamilton to the Council of Trade，6 January 1718，pp. 149-150.

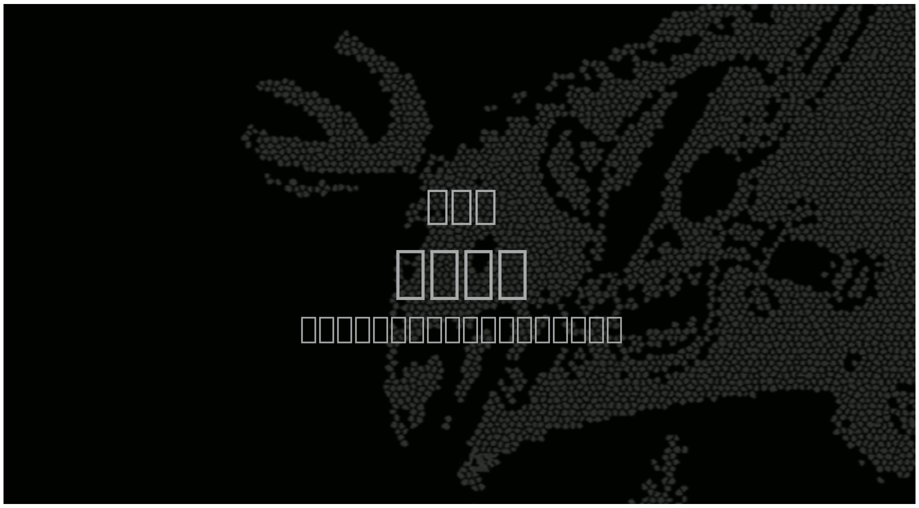
[46] ADM 1/1879 folio 5，Francis Hume to the Admiralty，*Scarborough*，Barbados，16 February 1718，ADM1/2378 f12，Jonathan Rose to the Admiralty，*Seaford* at Barbados，18 February 1718，ADM51/865，entries of 1 November 1717 to 31 March 1717，ADM51/877，entries of 1 November 1717 to 31 March 1717.

[47] Deposition of Henry Bostock，Francis Hume to the Admiralty，16 February 1718，Jonathan Rose to the Admiralty，18 February 1718.

[48] Deposition of Henry Bostock.

[49] “New York Dispatch, May 28,” *Boston News-Letter*, 4 June 1711, p. 2; “Philadelphia Dispatch, July 24,” *Boston News-Letter*, 11 August 1718, p. 2.

[50] Francis Hume to the Admiralty, 16 February 1718; Jonathan Rose to the Admiralty, 18 February 1718.



[illegible] [1] [illegible]“[illegible]”（Proclamation for Suppressing of Pirates[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible] [2] [illegible] [3] [illegible] [4] [illegible] [5] “[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Cotton Mather[illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[6][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[7]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Benjamin Bennett[illegible][8]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][9][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Christopher Winter[illegible]·[illegible]Nicholas Brown[illegible]·[illegible]Edward England[illegible]·[illegible]Edmund Condent[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“Calico Jack” Rackham[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Captain George Cammocke[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][10]

[illegible]·[illegible]——[illegible]Queen Mary of Modena[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]Duke of Brunswick[illegible]”[11][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Mary Galley[illegible]Flushing[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]Younge Abraham[illegible][12]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[13]

□□[14]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□Dragon□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[15]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□Lark□□□“□□□”□□“□□”□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

“□□□□□□□□”□□

□□□·□□□□□Captain Vincent Pearse□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□[16]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[17]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[18]□□□[19]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□“□□□□□□”□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□fireship□□[20]□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[21]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][22]

[illegible]Mr.Symonds[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][23]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Buskes Cay[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][24]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][25]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Francis Lesley[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][26][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][27]

[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Terrill[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Samuel Moody[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][28]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Prince of Wales[illegible][29][illegible][30]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[31] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][32] [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][33] [illegible]

[illegible][34] [illegible]Potter’s Cay[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][35]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][36][illegible]“[illegible]”[37]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][38][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][39][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[40]□□□□□□□□□□□□□[41]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□

□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□“□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”[42]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□”□□□□[43]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[44]

“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”

□□□“□□□”□Great Devil□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□[45]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□”□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□Royal Prince□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□‘□□’□□□”□[46]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[47]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Turneffe Island[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Roatán[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Protestant Caesar[illegible] [48] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]William Wyer[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible] [49] [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Adventure[illegible]·[illegible]David Herriot[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Israel Hands[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Land of Promise[illegible] [50]

[illegible]“[illegible]‘[illegible]’[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][51]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][52][illegible]

[illegible][53][illegible]Turks and Caicos islands[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Brown[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][54]

[illegible]·[illegible]Edward North[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]William & Mary[illegible]Rum Cay[illegible][55][illegible]pistole[illegible]ambergiris[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Diamond[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]John Tibby[illegible][56][illegible]·[illegible]Nathaniel Catling[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Ranger[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][57][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][58][illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible][59][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][60]

[illegible]·[illegible]William Cunningham[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Chelsea military hospital[illegible]Palatinate[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible][61][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][62][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][63]

[illegible]·[illegible]chief justice[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[64]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Milford[illegible]·[illegible]Peter Chamberlaine[illegible]

□□□□□“□□”□□Rose□□□□□“□□”□□Shark□□□□□□□□□□[65]□□[66]

□□□□□□□

□□

□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□“□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□[67]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□”□□Providence□□

[illegible][68]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Ann[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][69]

[illegible][70][illegible][71][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]William[illegible][72]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Hurst[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][73][illegible]·[illegible]Samuel Wragg[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][74][illegible]“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]”[illegible][75]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Mr.Marks[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Robert Johnson[illegible][76][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][77][illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible][78][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Princess[illegible]Angola[illegible][79][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Captain John Bedford[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][80][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][81][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible][82]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[83][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][84][illegible][85]

[illegible]Beaufort Inlet[illegible][86][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][87][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][88]

[illegible]·[illegible]Charles Eden[illegible]Bath[illegible]Pamlico

river[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Bogue Bank[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Bath Creek[illegible][89][illegible]

[illegible][90][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][91][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Plum Point[illegible][92][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][93][illegible]·[illegible]Mary Ormond[illegible]“[illegible]”[94]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible][95][illegible]

[illegible][96][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][97][illegible]

[illegible]Crooked Island[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][98][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][99][illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Leogane[illegible]Port-au-Prince[illegible]Bordeaux[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]St.Martin[illegible][100][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□Drake□□□□□□·□□□John D

raper□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□Ulster□□□□□□·□□□Jo

hn Fredd□□□□□□□□□Andros Island□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□Eagl

e□□□□□□·□□□Robert Brown□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□Dove□□□□□□·□□□□William Harr

is□□“□□□□”□□Lancaster□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□□□□□□·□□

□□□□[101] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□

　　□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□”□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□”□

“□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□……□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”

　　□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

　　□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□

　　□□·□□□□□[102]

---

[1] George I□“A Proclamation for Suppressing of Pirates□” Hampton Court□5 September 1717 in *London Gazette*□17 September 1717□p. 1.

[2] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]ADM 1/1472 f11[illegible]Ellis Brand to the Admiralty[illegible]*Pearl* at Vir- ginia[illegible]10 March 1718[illegible]ADM 1/2282 f13[illegible]Vincent Pearse to the Admiralty[illegible]*Phoenix* at New York[illegible]4 February 1718[illegible]“A Proclamation for Suppressing of Pirates[illegible]” *Boston News-Letter*[illegible]9 De- cember 1717[illegible]p. 1[illegible]Benjamin Bennett to the Council of Trade and Plantations[illegible]Bermuda[illegible]3 February 1718 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*[illegible]No. 345[illegible]p. 170[illegible]

[3] *TEP*[illegible]*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*[illegible]Boston[illegible]John Edwards[illegible]1718.

[4] [illegible]26 Court Street[illegible]·[illegible]Nathaniel Hawthorne[illegible]*The Scarlet Letter*[illegible]

[5] [illegible]Sinclair and Catherine F. Hitchings[illegible]*Theatre of Liberty*[illegible]*Boston’s Old State House*[illegible]Boston[illegible]Boston Safe Deposit & Trust Company[illegible]1975[illegible]pp. 1-6[illegible]“Old Boston Prison[illegible]” Commemorative Plaque[illegible]26 Court Street[illegible]Boston[illegible]MA[illegible]

[6] Cotton Mather[illegible]“The Diary of Cotton Mather 1681-1724” in *Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society*[illegible]Series 7[illegible]Vol. 7[illegible]Boston[illegible]Massachusetts Historical Society[illegible]1911[illegible]pp. 448[illegible]483[illegible]490[illegible]Cotton Mather[illegible]*Instructions to the Living from the Condition of the Dead*[illegible]*A Brief Relation of Remarkables in the Shipwreck of above One Hundred Pirates*[illegible]Boston[illegible]John Allen[illegible]1717[illegible]pp. 17-18[illegible]37-38.

[7] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]*Instructions to the Living*[illegible]*from the Condition of the Dead*[illegible]

[8] Bennett to the Council of Trade[illegible]3 February 1718[illegible]“Bermuda Dispatch[illegible]February 16[illegible]” *London Gazette*[illegible]12 April 1718[illegible]p. 1.

[9] “Extract of a Letter from South Carolina[illegible]” 2 February 1718 in London *Weekly Journal or British Gazetteer*[illegible]3 May 1718[illegible]p. 1[illegible]033.

[10] George Cammocke to Queen Mary of Modina[illegible]St. Germaine[illegible]France[illegible]28 March 1718 in Stuart Papers 29/49.

[11] Michael Craton[illegible]*A History of the Bahamas*[illegible]London[illegible]Collins[illegible]1962[illegible]p. 100.

[12] Extract of a Letter from South Carolina[illegible]2 February 1718[illegible]“Jamaica Dispatch[illegible]March 28[illegible]” *The* [London] *Weekly J*

ournal or *British Gazetteer*，7 June 1718，p. 1，Lord Carteret to Governor Burnet，Whitehall，London，22 August 1722，*CSPCS 1722-1723*，item 267，p. 128，ADM 1/2282 f13，Vincent Pearse to the Admiralty，*Phoenix* at New York，3 June 1718，HCA 1/54，Deposition of Benjamin Sims，London，28 September 1721.

[13] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 41.

[14] Clinton V. Black，*Pirates of the West Indies*，Cambridge，UK，Cambridge University Press，1989，p. 120，Black incorrectly states that Winter，Brown，and Blackbeard accepted the pardon at Nassau，Peter Earle，*The Pirate Wars*，New York，St.Martin’s Press，p. 162.

[15] ADM 1/2282 f13，Vincent Pearse to the Admiralty，*Phoenix* at New Providence，Bahamas，4 March 1718，Pearse to the Admiralty，3 June 1718，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 581-582.

[16] John Hardy，*A Chronological List of the Captains of His Majesty’s Royal Navy*，London，T. Cadell，1794，p. 34.

[17] News item□*Boston News-Letter*□6 January 1718□p. 2. [illegible]

[18] ADM 1/2282 f13□Pearse to the Admiralty□*Phoenix* at New York□4 February 1718. [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[19] ADM 51/690□Admiralty Records□Captain’s Logs□*Phoenix*□8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721□National Archives□Kew□UK.□entries of December 1717-February 1718. [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[20] David Lyon□*The Sailing Navy List*□London□Conway□1993□pp. 37-38□ADM33/298□Navy Board Pay Office□Ship’s Pay Books□National Archives□Kew□UK□HMS *Phoenix* Pay Book□1716-1718.

[21] Pearse to the Admiralty□*Phoenix* at New York□4 February 1718□ADM 51/690□Admiralty Records□Captain’s Logs□*Phoenix*□8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721□National Archives□Kew□UK.□entry of February 6□1718.

[22] ADM 51/690□Admiralty Records□Captain’s Logs□*Phoenix*□8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721□National Archives□Kew□UK.□entries of 22-24 February 1718□Pearse to the Admiralty□3 June 1718.

[23] Abstract of a Letter of Robert Maynard to Lt. Symonds，North Carolina，17 December 1718 in [London] *Weekly Journal or British Gazette*，25 April 1719，p. 1，339.

[24] ADM 51/690，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Phoenix*，8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721，National Archives，Kew，U K.，entry of 24 February 1718.

[25] ADM 51/690，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Phoenix*，8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721，National Archives，Kew，U K.，entry of 24 February 1717.

[26] ADM 51/690，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Phoenix*，8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721，National Archives，Kew，U K.，entry of 24 February 1718.

[27] ADM 51/690，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Phoenix*，8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721，National Archives，Kew，U K.，entries of 24-28 February 1718，ADM 1/2282 f13，A List of the Names of such Pirates as Surrendered themselves at Providence to Capt.Vincent Pearse，Nassau，Bahamas，26 February to 11 March 1718.

[28] Pearse to the Admiralty，3 June 1718，Pearse to the Admiralty，4 March 1718.

[29] Pearse to the Admiralty，3 June 1718，Pearse to the Admiralty，entry of 1 March 1718.

[30] "Philadelphia Dispatch, March 5," *Boston News- Letter*, 17 March 1718, p. 2; Francis Leslie to Bennett, Nassau, 10 January 1718 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*, No. 345iii, p. 171.

[31] *GHP*: Charles Johnson, *A General History of the Pyrates*, ed. Manuel Schonhorn, Columbia, SC: University of South Carolina Press, 1972, p. 114.

[32] *GHP*: Charles Johnson, *A General History of the Pyrates*, ed. Manuel Schonhorn, Columbia, SC: University of South Carolina Press, 1972, pp. 148, 620.

[33] *GHP*: Charles Johnson, *A General History of the Pyrates*, ed. Manuel Schonhorn, Columbia, SC: University of South Carolina Press, 1972, p. 141; ADM 51/690, Admiralty Records, Captain's Logs, *Phoenix*, 8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721, National Archives, Kew, UK., entry of 21 March 1718.

[34] Nassau Harbor, map, in Bryan Little, *Crusoe's Captain*, London: Odham's Press, 1960, p. 183; Pearse to the Admiralty, 3 June 1718.

[35] *GHP*: Charles Johnson, *A General History of the Pyrates*, ed. Manuel Schonhorn, Columbia, SC: University of South Carolina Press, 1972, p. 141; ADM 51/690, Admiralty Records, Captain's Logs, *Phoenix*, 8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721, Natio

nal Archives，Kew，UK.，entry of 22 March 1718，Pearse to the Admiralty，3 June 1718.

[36] “Rhode Island Dispatch，March 28，” *Boston News-Letter*，31 March 1718，p. 2，“New York Dispatch，March 10，” *Boston News-Letter*，18 March 1718，p. 2，Vincent Pearse to the Admiralty，4 March 1718.

[37] ADM 51/690，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Phoenix*，8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721，National Archives，Kew，UK.，entry of 22 March 1718，Pearse to the Admiralty，3 June 1718.

[38] ADM 51/690，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Phoenix*，8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721，National Archives，Kew，UK.，entry of 29 March 1718.

[39] ADM 51/690，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Phoenix*，8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721，National Archives，Kew，UK.，entry of 29 March 1718.，entries of 31 March and 1 April 1718，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 141，Pearse to the Admiralty，3 June 1718.

[40] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of Sout

h Carolina Press，1972，p. 141，Pearse to the Admiralty，3 June 1718.

[41] ADM 51/690，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Phoenix*，8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721，National Archives，Kew，UK.，entry of 2 April 1718.

[42] Bennett to the Council of Trade，31 May 1718，p. 260.

[43] ADM 51/690，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Phoenix*，8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721，National Archives，Kew，UK.，entries of 7-10 April 1718.

[44] Pearse to the Admiralty，3 June 1718，ADM 1/2282 f 13，Pearse to the Admiralty，*Phoenix* at Plymouth，England，21 January 1722.

[45] “Jamaica Dispatch，March 28，” London *Weekly Journal or British Gazetteer*，7 June 1718，p. 1.

[46] “From a letter of *Crown Galley* of Jamaica，” London *Weekly Journal or British Gazetteer*，27 September 1718，p. 1，161.

[47] David Lyon，*The Sailing Navy List*，London，Conway，1993，p. 25，“A List of His Majesty’s Ships and Vessels employed and to be employed at the British Governments and Pla

ntations in the West Indies，” *London Gazette*，17 September 1717，p. 1.

[48] “Report on William Wyer，May 31，” *Boston News-Letter*，16 June 1718，p. 2.

[49] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 22，“The Trials of Major Stede Bonnet and Thirtythree Others，” in Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*，4th Ed.，Vol. VI，London，T.Wright，1777，p. 183.

[50] “Report of Thomas Newton，” *Boston News-Letter*，16 June 1718，p. 2，*TSB*，*The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London，Benjamin Cowse，1719.，pp. 44-45.

[51] Report ofWilliam Wyer，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 72，*TSB*，*The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London，Benjamin Cowse，1719.，pp. 44-45.

[52] CO37/10，Colonial Office Records，Bermuda Correspondence，1716-1723，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 10viii，Deposition of John Tibby，Bermuda，24 May 1718. The seven Bermuda sloops were，in order of capture，two unnamed slo

ops commanded by Daniel Styles and James Borden，the *William & Mary*（Edward North），*Diamond*（John Tibby），*Penzance*（William Hall），*Samuel*（Joseph Besea），and an unnamed sloop under Captain John Penniston. The others were the *Betty* of Jamaica（Benjamin Lee），a Jamaica sloop under John Gainsby，the twenty-six-foot sloop *Fortune* of Jamaica（George Guy），a sloop from New York（Samuel Vincent），and a Boston ship under Captain Richards.

[53] Bennett to the Council of Trade，31 May 1718.

[54] CO37/10，Colonial Office Records，Bermuda Correspondence，1716-1723，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 10i，Deposition of Samuel Cooper，Bermuda，24 May 1718；CO37/10，Colonial Office Records，Bermuda Correspondence，1716-1723，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 10v，Deposition of Nathaniel Catling，Bermuda，17 May 1718；CO37/10，Colonial Office Records，Bermuda Correspondence，1716-1723，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 10vi，Deposition of Joseph Besea，Bermuda，28 May 1718.

[55] CO37/10，Colonial Office Records，Bermuda Correspondence，1716-1723，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 10ii，Deposition of Edward North，Bermuda，22 May 1718；CO37/10，Colonial Office Records，Bermuda Correspondence，1716-

1723，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. vii，Deposition of Nathaniel North，Bermuda，22 May 1718.

[56] Deposition of Nathaniel Catling，Depostion of Samuel Cooper.

[57] Deposition of Edward North，Deposition of Samuel Cooper.

[58] Bennett to the Council of Trade，31 May 1718，Deposition of Samuel Cooper.

[59] *TJR*，*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*，Kingston，Jamaica，Robert Baldwin，1720，pp. 38，40，CO37/10，Colonial Office Records，Bermuda Correspondence，1716-1723，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 10iv，Deposition of James Mack-Cuelle，Bermuda，16 May 1718，Deposition of Edward North.

[60] Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*，4th Ed.，Vol. VI，London，T.Wright，1777，p. 164.

[61] CO23/1，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas Correspondence，1717-1725，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 31，Memorial from the Copartners for carrying on a trade and settling the Bahamas Islands，London，19 May 1721.

[62] Bryan Little，*Crusoe’s Captain*，London，Odham’s Press，1960，p. 180.

[63] Memorial from the Copartners...，19 May 1721，Bryan Little，*Crusoe’s Captain*，London，Odham’s Press，1960，p. 180，CO 23/12/2，Woodes Rogers’s Appeal to the King，1726.

[64] Donald Jackson，ed.，*The Diaries of George Washington*，Vol. 1，Charlottesville，VA，University Press of Virginia，1976，p. 3n，William Fairfax to Anna Harrison Fairfax，*Delicia* at the Nore，England，19April 1718 in Edward D Neill，*The Fairfaxes of England and America in the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries*，Albany，NY，Joel Munsell，1868，pp. 70-71.

[65] David Lyon，*The Sailing Navy List*，London，Conway，1993，pp. 26，37.

[66] ADM51/892，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Shark*，18 Jan 1718 to 23 Aug 1722，National Archives，Kew，UK. pt. 2，entry of 22 April 1718，ADM51/801，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Rose*，18 Jan 1718 to 9 May 1721，National Archives，Kew，UK.，entry of 22 April 1718.

[67] *TSB*，*The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London，Benjamin Cowse，1719，p. 45.

[68] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of Sout

h Carolina Press□1972□p. 74□Francis Hargrave□*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*□4th Ed.□Vol. VI□London□T.Wright□1777□p. 164.

[69] CO 5/508□Colonial Office Records□South Carolina Shipping Returns□1717-1719□National Archives□Kew□UK.□South Carolina Imports for the 25th March to the 24th June 1718□pp. 51□54□CO 5/508□Colonial Office Records□South Carolina Shipping Returns□1717-1719□National Archives□Kew□UK.□South Carolina Exports for the 25th March to the 24th June 1718□pp. 59-61.

[70] Governor Johnson to the Lords Proprietor of Carolina□Charlestown□SC□18 June 1718 cited in Edward McGrady□*The History of South Carolina Under the Proprietary Government□1670-1719*□New York□Macmillan Company□1897.

[71] □□□□□□□“□□□”□□Crowley□□□□□□□·□□□□Robert Clark□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□Ruby□□□□□□□·□□□□Jonathan Craigh□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□Weymouth□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□·□□□Naping Kieves□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□Arthemia□□□□□□□·□□□Jonathan Darnford□□

[72] CO5/508□South Carolina Imports...□p. 54□CO 5/508□Colonial Office Records□South Carolina Shipping Returns□1717-1719□National Archives□Kew□UK.□South Carolina Expo

rts...，p. 60，“South Carolina Dispatch，June 6，” *Boston News - Letter*，7 July 1718，p. 2，“Philadelphia Dispatch，June 26，” *Boston News-Letter*，7 July 1718，p. 2，CO 5/1265，Letter to the Lord Proprietors of Carolina，Charlestown，SC，13 June 1718，Testimony of Ignatius Pell，p. 164，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 74.

[73] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 88-89.

[74] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 91.

[75] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 89-91，Letter to the Lord Proprietors of Carolina，13 June 1718.

[76] Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*，4th Ed.，Vol. VI，London，T.Wright，1777，p. 163.

[77] Spotswood to Lord John Cartwright，Williamsburg，VA，14 February 1718 in R. A. Brock （ed），，*The Official Letters*

of Alexander Spottswood□Vol. I□Richmond□VA□Virginia Historical Society□1882□p. 273.

[78] “South Carolina Dispatch□June 6□” *Boston News-Letter*□7 July 1718□p. 2□“Philadelphia Dispatch□June 26□” *Boston News-Letter*□7 July 1718□p. 2□Letter to the Lords Proprietor of Carolina□13 June 1718.

[79] Letter to the Lords Proprietor of Carolina□13 June 1718□CO5/508□South Carolina Imports...□pp. 54-55□*TSB*□*The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London□Benjamin Cowse□1719□p. 44.

[80] *TSB*□*The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London□Benjamin Cowse□1719□p. 48.

[81] “South Carolina Dispatch□June 6□” *Boston News- Letter*□7 July 1718□p. 2.

[82] *TSB*□*The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London□Benjamin Cowse□1719□p. 44.

[83] [illegible]

[84] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 86.

[85] *TSB□The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London□Benjamin Cowse□1719□p. 45.

[86] John T.Wells and Jesse E.McNinch□“Reconstructing Shoal and Channel Configuration in Beaufort Inlet□” *Southeastern Geology*□Vol. 40□No. 1 □February 2001□□pp. 11-18□Charles L. Paul□“Colonial Beaufort□” *North Carolina Historical Review*□Vol. 42□1965□pp. 139-152□Author’s Visit□Beaufort□NC□17 April 2005.

[87] Richard W. Lawrence and Mark Wilde- Ramsing□“In Search of Blackbeard□Historical and Archeological Research at Shipwreck Site 0003BUI□” *Southeastern Geology*□Vol. 40□No. 1 □February 2001□□pp. 7-9. *TSB□The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London□Benjamin Cowse□1719□p. 46□“Philadelphia Dispatch□June 26□” *Boston News-Letter*□7 July 1718□p. 2.

[88] Francis Hargrave□*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*□4th Ed.□Vol. VI□London□T.Wright□1777□pp. 163□167□“New York Dispatch□July 14□” *Boston News-Letter*□21 July 1718□p. 2.

[89] Herbert R. Paschal Jr.□*A History of Colonial Bath*□Raleigh□NC□Edwards & Broughton Co.□1955□pp. 32-38□“Histori

c Bath Walking Tour” (pamphlet), Bath, NC, Historic Bath Historic Sites, Author’s Visit, Bath, NC, 16 April 2005.

[90] Wilson & Fiske, Vol. 7, p. 301, Robert E. Lee, *Blackbeard the Pirate, A Reappraisal of His Life and Times*, Winston-Salem, NC, John F. Blair, 1974, pp. 55-65.

[91] Spotswood to Lord John Cartwright, 14 February 1718, Spotswood to the Council of Trade and Plantations, Williamsburg, VA, 22 December 1718 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*, No. 800, p. 430.

[92] Robert E. Lee, *Blackbeard the Pirate, A Reappraisal of His Life and Times*, Winston-Salem, NC, John F. Blair, 1974, p. 62 (citing interviews with elderly Bath residents during a 1966 research trip).

[93] *GHP*, Charles Johnson, *A General History of the Pyrates*, ed. Manuel Schonhorn, Columbia, SC, University of South Carolina Press, 1972, p. 76, Robert E. Lee, *Blackbeard the Pirate, A Reappraisal of His Life and Times*, Winston-Salem, NC, John F. Blair, 1974, pp. 74-75, ADM 1/1826 f2, George Gordon to the Admiralty, London, 12 September 1721.

[94] *GHP*, Charles Johnson, *A General History of the Pyrates*, ed. Manuel Schonhorn, Columbia, SC, University of South Carolina Press, 1972, p. 77.

[95] Hector McDonnell□*The Wild Geese of the Antrim Mc Donnells*□Dublin□Irish Academic Press□p. 81.

[96] “Piscatiqua □Portsmouth□NH□ Dispatch□July 4□” *Boston News-Letter*□7 July 1718□p. 2.

[97] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 141.

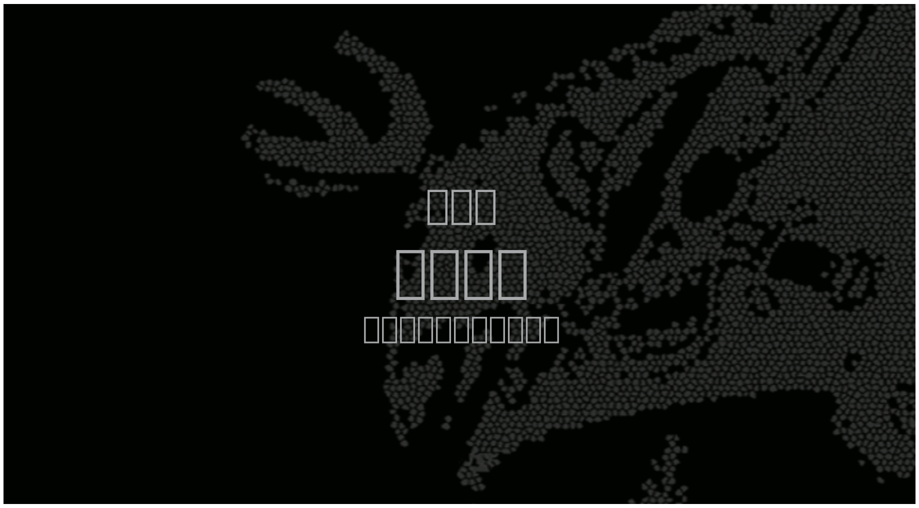
[98] *TJR*□*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*□Kingston□Jamaica□Robert Baldwin□1720pp. 38□40.

[99] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 141-142. □□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□

[100] ADM 1/2649□f11□Vice Admiralty Court Proceedings□Nassau□7-9 August 1718 □especially Testimony of Jacques Blondez□□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 141□Note that Blondez cites a “New Style” or Gregorian calendar date □July 1□ in his testimony□ADM 1/2649 f11□An account of the Wines□Flower & Beef belonging to the Brigantine called the St.Martin of Bordeaux.

[101] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 142，ADM 1/2649，f11，Vice Admiralty Court Proceedings，Nassau，7-9 August 1718 （testimonies of Robert Brown，William Harris，John Draper，John Fredd）.

[102] ADM51/801，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Rose*，18 Jan 1718 to 9 May 1721，National Archives，Kew，UK.，entries for 24-25 July 1718.



□□·□□□□□“□□□□□”□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[1]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□“□□□”□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□·□□□□Thomas Whitney□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][2] [illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[3] [illegible][4] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

一七一八年七月二十四日

在此，很开心地告诉阁下，我们愿意接受国王陛下最宽宏大量的赦免，条件如下：

您允许我们处理目前手上所拥有的全部货物。同样，每一样属于我们的东西，像国王陛下的大赦令，我们也都会自行视情况处理。

如果阁下愿意接受，我们就立刻接受国王陛下的大赦令。如果不愿意，我们就不得不保护自己……

您谦卑的仆人

查尔斯·范恩及全体船员

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][5][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Katherine[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Charles Yeats[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][6][illegible]

[illegible][7][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

□□“□□”□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□[8]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□[9]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□“□□”□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□[10]

□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□”□[11]□□□·□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□

□□□“□□□□”□□“□□”□□“□□”□□

□□□□□□□[12]“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□“□□□”□□“□□□□”□□“□□”□□“□□□□”□□“□□□□□□□□……□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□[13]□□

□□[14]□□□“□□□□□□”□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□[15]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[16]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□[17]□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Richard Taylor□□Cat Island□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□□□□□□□”□[18]

□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□□□”□□□□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□“□

[illegible]”[illegible][19][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[20][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]””“[illegible]……[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]””“[illegible]”[21]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][22][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][23]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Phillip[illegible][24]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Mumvele Trader[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Walter Kennedy[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]·[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Jonathan Bass[illegible][25]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][26]

[illegible][27]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][28][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]John & Elizabeth[illegible][29][illegible]*Weekly Journal*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”。[30]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Neptune[illegible][31][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Dorothy[illegible]Edisto Inlet[illegible][32][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Emperor[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][33][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]William Rhett[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Topsail Inlet[illegible]Ocracoke Inlet[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]——[illegible]——[illegible]

[illegible][34]

[illegible]·[illegible]Robert Tucker[illegible][35][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][36][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Royal James[illegible]·[illegible][37][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][38][illegible]Cape May[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Fortune[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][39][illegible]Lewes[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][40]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][41][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][42][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][43][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][44]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Henry[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Sea Nymph[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][45]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][46][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][47][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]William Keith[illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]John Watson[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]George Gray[illegible]77 High Street[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][48]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][49][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][50]

[illegible]·[illegible]Tobias Knight[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]William Bell[illegible]·[illegible]John Chester[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Currituck[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][51][illegible]

[illegible][52][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][53][illegible][54][illegible][55][illegible][56]

[illegible]

---

[1] ADM 1/2282 f2[illegible]George Pomeroy to the Admiralty[illegible]New York[illegible]3 September 1718[illegible]ADM 51/406 pt. 4[illegible]entries of 23-25 July 1718[illegible]ADM51/801[illegible]Admiralty Records[illegible]Captain’s Logs[illegible]

Rose，18 Jan 1718 to 9 May 1721，National Archives，Kew，UK. pt. 4，entries of 24-25 July 1718；ADM51/892，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Shark*，18 Jan 1718 to 23 Aug 1722，National Archives，Kew，UK.，entries of 24-25 July 1718.

[2] ADM51/801，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Rose*，18 Jan 1718 to 9 May 1721，National Archives，Kew，UK. pt. 4，entry of 25 July 1718；*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 143；CO23/1，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas Correspondence，1717-1725，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 31，Memorial from the Copartners for carrying on a trade and settling the Bahamas Islands，London，19 May 1721；CO23/1，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas Correspondence，1717-1725，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 17，Testimonial of Samuel Buck on the State of the Bahama Islands，2 December 1719.

[3] ADM51/801，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Rose*，18 Jan 1718 to 9 May 1721，National Archives，Kew，UK. pt. 4，entry of 25 July 1718.

[4] Charles Vane to Woodes Rogers，Nassau，24 July 1718 in *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 142.

[5] ADM 51/406 pt. 4，entry of 25 July 1718，ADM51/801，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Rose*，18 Jan 1718 to 9 May 1721，National Archives，Kew，UK. pt. 4，entry of 25 July 1718，ADM51/892，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Shark*，18 Jan 1718 to 23 Aug 1722，National Archives，Kew，UK.，entry of 25 July 1718，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 143.

[6] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 143，CO23/1，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas Correspondence，1717-1725，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 10viii，Deposition of Richard Taylore，Nassau，4 August 1718，ADM 51/406 pt. 4，entry of 25 July 1718.

[7] 31 October 1718 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*，No. 737，p. 372.

[8] ADM 51/406 pt. 4，entry of 25 July 1718，Rogers to the Council of Trade，31 October 1718，p. 372.

[9] ADM51/801，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Rose*，18 Jan 1718 to 9 May 1721，National Archives，Kew，UK. pt. 4，entry of 25 July 1718，ADM51/892，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Shark*，18 Jan 1718 to 23 Aug 1722，National Arc

hives，Kew，UK.，entry of 25 July 1718，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 143，George Pomeroy to the Admiralty，3 September 1718，Rogers to the Council of Trade，31 October 1718.

[10] Rogers to the Council of Trade，31 October 1718，p. 372，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 616-617.

[11] Rogers to the Council of Trade，31 October 1718，p. 374，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 615.

[12] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 617-619.

[13] CO23/1，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas Correspondence，1717-1725，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 10ii，Council Minutes for 1 August 1718，Woodes Rogers to the Council of Trade，31 October 1718，pp. 372-373.

[14] Testimonial of Samuel Buck on the State of the Bahama Islands，2 December 1719.

[15] CO23/1，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas Correspondence，1717-1725，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 10ii，Council Minutes for 5，20 & 28 August 1718.

[16] ADM51/892，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Shark*，18 Jan 1718 to 23 Aug 1722，National Archives，Kew，UK.，entry of 1 August 1718.

[17] Rogers to the Council of Trade，31 October 1718，pp. 376-377.

[18] Deposition of Richard Taylore.

[19] Rogers to the Council of Trade，31 October 1718，pp. 373-374，ADM51/801，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Rose*，18 Jan 1718 to 9 May 1721，National Archives，Kew，UK. pt. 4，entries of 8-9 August 1718，ADM 51/406 pt. 4，entries of 6-13 August 1718，CO23/1，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas Correspondence，1717-1725，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 10i，A general list of soldiers，sailors and passengers deceased since we arrived at Providence，Nassau，October 1718，Testimonial of Samuel Buck.

[20] CO23/1，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas Correspondence，1717-1725，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 10ii，Council Minutes for 29 August 1718，CO 23/12/2，Woodes Rogers’Appeal to the King，London，1726.

[21] CO23/1□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas Correspondence□1717-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 15□Rogers to the Council of Trade□29 May 1719□Rogers to the Council of Trade□31 October 1718□p. 374.

[22] Rogers to the Council of Trade□31 October 1718□p. 376.

[23] ADM 51/406 pt. 4□entry of 16 August 1718.

[24] Rogers to the Council of Trade□31 October 1718□pp. 376□CO23/1□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas Correspondence□1717-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 10iii□Deposition of Thomas Bowlin and four others□Nassau□8 September 1718.

[25] ADM51/801□Admiralty Records□Captain’s Logs□*Rose*□18 Jan 1718 to 9 May 1721□National Archives□Kew□UK. pt. 4□entry of 10 September 1718□CO23/1□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas Correspondence□1717-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 31□Memorial from the Copartners for carrying on a trade and settling the Bahamas Islands□London□19 May 1721□ADM 1/1597 f11□Peter Chamberlaine to the Admiralty□*Milford* at New York□20 November 1718□Arthur L.Hayward □ed.□□□*Lives of the Most Remarkable Criminals*□Londo

n□George Routledge & Sons□1927 □originally published London□John Osborn□1735□□pp. 35-36.

[26] Rogers to the Council of Trade□31 October 1718□pp. 376□ADM51/801□Admiralty Records□Captain’s Logs□*Rose*□18 Jan 1718 to 9 May 1721□National Archives□Kew□UK. pt. 4□Logbook of the *Rose*□entry of 14 September 1718□CO23/13□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas□Letters from Governors□1718-1727□National Archives□Kew□UK.□Rogers to Secretary Craggs□Nassau□24 December 1718.

[27] Rogers to the Council of Trade□31 October 1718□p. 376.

[28] *TJR*□*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*□Kingston□Jamaica□Robert Baldwin□1720□pp. 26□35□37.

[29] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 135.

[30] “News from a ship newly-arrived from South Carolina□” London *Weekly Journal or British Gazetteer*□27 December 1718□p. 1□238.

[31] “Rhode Island Dispatch□October 10□” *Boston News-Letter*□20 October 1718□p. 2□Governor and Council of South

Carolina to the Council of Trade and Plantations□Charlestown□SC□21 October 1718 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*□No. 730□p. 366□CO 5/508□Colonial Office Records□South Carolina Shipping Returns□1717-1719□National Archives□Kew□UK.□South Carolina Imports for the 24th June to the 29th September 1718□p. 64.

[32] “Rhode Island Dispatch□October 10□” *Boston News-Letter*□20 October 1718□p. 2.

[33] “Protest of Captain King□Commander of the Neptune□” Nassau□5 February 1719 in *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 144□Deposition of Joseph Aspinwall□London□28 July 1719 in Peter Wilson Coldham □ed.□□*English Adventurers and Emigrants 1661-1733*□Baltimore□Genealogical Publishing Inc.□1985□p. 150□CO 5/508□Colonial Office Records□South Carolina Shipping Returns□1717-1719□National Archives□Kew□UK.□South Carolina Exports for the 24th June to the 29th September 1718□p. 68.The *Neptune* was a 300- ton ship under Captain John King□the *Emperor* a fifty-ton vessel under Arnold Powers.

[34] Bonnet even went so far as to obtain clearance papers from Governor Eden□officially endorsing his departure for St.Thomas.Francis Hargrave□*A Complete Collection of Stat*

e Trials and Proceedings for High Treason，4th Ed.，Vol. VI，London，T.Wright，1777，pp. 164，185.

[35] Bonnet even went so far as to obtain clearance papers from Governor Eden，officially endorsing his departure for St.Thomas.Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*，4th Ed.，Vol. VI，London，T.Wright，1777，pp. 162，164，184-185.

[36] Bonnet even went so far as to obtain clearance papers from Governor Eden，officially endorsing his departure for St.Thomas.Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*，4th Ed.，Vol. VI，London，T.Wright，1777，p. 167.

[37] Bonnet even went so far as to obtain clearance papers from Governor Eden，officially endorsing his departure for St.Thomas.Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*，4th Ed.，Vol. VI，London，T.Wright，1777，p. 161，*TSB*，*The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London，Benjamin Cowse，1719，p. 46.

[38] *TSB*，*The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London，Benjamin Cowse，1719，p. 46，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonho

rn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 98.

[39] Francis Hargrave□*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*□4th Ed.□Vol. VI□London□T.Wright□1777□p. 173.

[40] Francis Hargrave□*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*□4th Ed.□Vol. VI□London□T.Wright□1777□p. 166.

[41] “Rhode Island Dispatch□August 8□” *Boston News-Letter*□11 August 1718□p. 2□*TSB□The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London□Benjamin Cowse□1719□p. 46□“Rhode Island Dispatch□August 15□” *Boston News-Letter*□18 August 1718□p. 2.

[42] Francis Hargrave□*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*□4th Ed.□Vol. VI□London□T.Wright□1777□p. 178.

[43] Francis Hargrave□*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*□4th Ed.□Vol. VI□London□T.Wright□1777□p. 178.□*TSB□The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London□Benjamin Cowse□1719□p. 48. The mulatto captive□Thomas Gerrat□was later tried and found not guilty of piracy.

[44] *TSB□The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London□Benjamin Cowse□1719□p. 47.

[45] Governor and Council of South Carolina to the Council of Trade□21 October 1718□pp. 366-367□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 100-102.

[46] ADM 1/1472 f11□Brand to the Admiralty□*Lyme* at Virginia□6 February 1719.

[47] Deposition of Governor Charles Eden to North Carolina Council□Chowan□NC□30 December 1718 in William L Saunders□*Colonial Records of North Carolina*□Vol. II□Raleigh□NC□P.M.Hale□1886□p. 322.

[48] John F.Watson□*Annals of Philadelphia and Pennsylvania*□Vol. II□Philadelphia□John Pennington & Uriah Hunt□1844□pp. 216-218□Robert E. Lee□*Blackbeard the Pirate□A Reappraisal of His Life and Times*□Winston-Salem□NC□John F. Blair□1974□p. 78.

[49] Alexander Spotswood to Secretary Craggs□Williamsburg□VA□26 May 1719 in R. A. Brock □ed□□*The Official Letters of Alexander Spottswood*□Vol. I□Richmond□VA□Virginia Historical Society□1882□pp. 316-319□North Carolina Council M

inutes，Chowan，NC，27 May 1719 in Saunders （1886），p. 341，Spotswood to the Lords of Trade，Williamsburg，VA，26 May 1719 in R. A. Brock （ed），*The Official Letters of Alexander Spottswood*，Vol. I，Richmond，VA，Virginia Historical Society，1882，p. 323.

[50] "Rhode Island Dispatch，November 14，" *Boston News-Letter*，17 November 1718，p. 2，Brand to the Admiralty，6 February 1719.

[51] "Rhode Island Dispatch，November 14，" *Boston News-Letter*，17 November 1718，p. 342，Testimony of William Bell，Chowan，NC，27 May 1719 in Saunders （1886），pp. 342-343.

[52] North Carolina Council Minutes，27 May 1719，p. 341.

[53] North Carolina Council Minutes，27 May 1719，pp. 341-342.

[54] Spotswood to the Lords of Trade，Williamsburg，VA，26 May 1719 in R. A. Brock （ed），*The Official Letters of Alexander Spottswood*，Vol. I，Richmond，VA，Virginia Historical Society，1882，p. 323，Testimony of Tobias Knight，Chowan，NC，27 May 1719 in Saunders （1886），p. 347.

[55] Abstract of testimony of Ellis Brand given in Virginia□12 March 1718□North Carolina Council Minutes□Chowan□NC□27 Mary 1719 in Saunders □1886□□p. 346□ADM 1/1472 f 11□Brand to the Admiralty□Galleon’s Reach□England□14 July 1719.

[56] Spotswood to the Council of Trade and Plantations□Williamsburg□VA□11 August 1719 in *CSPCS 1719-1720*□No. 357□p. 207.

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Ellis Brand[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][1][illegible]College of William and

Mary[illegible]Palace Green[illegible][2]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Governor’s Palace[illegible][3][illegible][4][illegible]Spotsylvania County[illegible][5]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]George Gordon[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Green Turtle Cay[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][6][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□[7]

□□□“□□□”□□“□□”□□□“□□□”□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□Wolf□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Nicholas Woodall□□“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□[8]

□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[9]□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□

□□

[illegible]“[illegible]”[10]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible][11][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Pamlico Sound[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][12]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]John Holloway[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Lieutenant Robert Maynard[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][13]

[illegible][14][illegible]H[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][15][illegible][16][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][17]

[illegible][18][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Jane[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Ranger[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Midshipman Edmund Hyde[illegible][19][illegible][20]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Great Dismal Swamp[illegible]Edenton[illegible][21][illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]”

[illegible]·[illegible]Maurice Moore[illegible]·[illegible]Edward Moseley[illegible][22][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Albemarle Sound[illegible][23]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

“[illegible]”

[illegible]Outer Banks[illegible]Roanoke Inlet[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Brant Island[illegible]Currituck Sound[illegible][24][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][25]

[illegible]Cape Hatteras[illegible][26][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Thatch’s Hole[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Samuel Odell[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][27]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

·□□□□Allen Arlington□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Phillip Morton□□□“□□”□□□“□□”□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□

“□□”□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□·□□□□Humphrey Johnson□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□·□□□Abraham Demelt□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Caesar[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][28]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][29][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][30]

[illegible]

[illegible][31][illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][32][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][33][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][34][illegible][35][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][36][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”（Blackbeard’s Point）[illegible][37]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][38][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]-[illegible][39][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[40] [illegible][41] [illegible][42] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][43]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Court of Guard[illegible]Bay Street[illegible]Half-Moon Battery[illegible]·[illegible]Nathaniel Partridge[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Richard Tookerman[illegible][44] [illegible]

□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□[45]□□□□□□□·□□□□□Thomas Hepworth□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□White Point□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[46]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Sullivan’s Island□□[47]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□“□……□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”[48]

□□“□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[49]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Original Weekly Journal□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□□□□□“□□□□□”□[50]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□”□“□□□□□□□□”□“□□□□□□□□□□□□□……□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□”[51]□□□□□□□

[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][52]

[illegible][53][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][54][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Robert Beauchamp[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]John Hipps[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[55]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[56][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]John Augur[illegible]·[illegible]Dennis McCarthy[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Morris[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]Tybourne[illegible]”——[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]William Lewis[illegible]·[illegible]William Ling[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]William Dowling[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]George Rounsivell[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][57][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][58]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][59][illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Robert Deal[illegible][60]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][61]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]John Shattock[illegible]“[illegible]……

[illegible]””“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][62][illegible]

[illegible][63][illegible][64][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]””“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]”[illegible][65]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Prince[illegible][66][illegible]Kittery[illegible]·[illegible]Thomas Walden[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]John Coxon[illegible]Guanaja[illegible][67][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible][68][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]Holford[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible][69]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Nicholas Lawes[illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]”

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Gallows Point□□□□[70] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Gun Cay□□

---

[1] R. A. Brock □ed□□*The Official Letters of Alexander Spottswood*□Vol. I□Richmond□VA□Virginia Historical Society□1882□p. xi□J. A. Doyle□*English Colonies in America□Volume V□The Colonies Under the House of Hanover*□New York□Henry Holt & Co.□1907□pp. 32-39.

[2] Samuel Chamberlain□*Behold Williamsburg*□New York□Hastings House□1947□pp. 3□9□A. Lawrence Kocher and Howard Dearstyne□*Colonial Williamsburg□Its Buildings and Gardens*□Williamsburg□VA□Colonial Williamsburg□1949□pp. 3-17.

[3] Instructions to William Bird□Agent for the Colony of Virginia□Williamsburg□VA□20 November 1718 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*□No. 808iib□p. 435□Kocher and Dearstyle□pp. 21□52-55.

[4] Robert E. Lee□*Blackbeard the Pirate□A Reappraisal of His Life and Times*□Winston-Salem□NC□John F. Blair□1974□pp. 97-99.

[5] Address of the House of Burgesses of Virginia to the King，Williamsburg，VA，20 November 1718 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*，No. 808iia，p. 434，Instructions to William Bird，pp. 434-435.

[6] Rogers to the Council of Trade，31October 1718，p. 376.

[7] Woodes Rogers to the Council of Trade，31 October 1718，pp. 376-377.

[8] Protest of Captain King，in *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 145-146，Deposition of Joseph Aspinwall，in Coldham，pp. 150-151.

[9] Rogers to the Council of Trade，31 October 1718，pp. 376-377.

[10] CO23/1，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas Correspondence，1717-1725，National Archives，Kew，UK.，Trial & Condemnation of Ten Persons for Piracy at New Providence，Nassau，10 December 1718，Rogers to the Council of Trade，31 October 1718，pp. 377-378，Rogers to Secretary Craggs，24 December 1718.

[11] CO23/1，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas Correspondence，1717-1725，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 18，Priv

ate Consultation Minutes，Nassau，28 November 1718.

[12] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，138，ADM 1/1826，Spotswood to George Gordon，Williamsburg，VA，24 November 1718，in the letter，Spotswood informs Gordon that “the Pyrats at Okracock have been join’d by some other Pyrat crews，& are increased （as ’tis said） to 170 men.”

[13] Spotswood to Lord Carteret，Williamsburg，VA，14 February 1719 in R. A. Brock （ed），*The Official Letters of Alexander Spottswood*，Vol. I，Richmond，VA，Virginia Historical Society，1882，p. 274，Spotswood to the Council of Trade and Plantations，Williamsburg，VA，22 December 1718 in *CSPCS 1717-1718*，No. 800，pp. 430-432，ADM 1/1472，Ellis Brand to the Admiralty，Whorstead，England，8 April 1721.

[14] Brand to the Admiralty，6 February 1719.

[15] David Lyon，*The Sailing Navy List*，London，Conway，1993，pp. 26，36.

[16] Spotswood to Council of Trade，22 December 1718，p. 432.

[17] ADM51/672，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Pearl*，26 July 1715 to 8 Dec 1719，National Archives，Kew，UK.，A

dmiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Pearl*，26 July 1715 to 8 Dec 1719，National Archives，Kew，UK. p3，entry of 17 November 1718；Abstract of Letter of Robert Maynard to Mr. Symonds of the Phoenix，North Carolina，17 December 1718 in London *Weekly Journal or British Gazette*，25 April 1719，p. 1，339.

[18] ADM 1/1826 f2，George Gordon to the Admiralty，*Pearl* at Carlisle Bay，Jamaica，10 March 1718.

[19] Abstract of Letter of Robert Maynard to Mr Symonds，p. 1，339；Hyde’s full name and rank is found in ADM 33/311，Navy Board Pay Office，Ship’s Pay Books，National Archives，Kew，UK，Paybook of the *Pearl*，where he is listed as “Killed in taking Pirate Teach.”

[20] Brand to the Admiralty，6 February 1719.

[21] William Gordon to the secretary，London，12 May 1709 in Saunders （1886），pp. 711-714；J. A. Doyle，*English Colonies in America，Volume V：The Colonies Under the House of Hanover*，New York：Henry Holt & Co.，1907，pp. 44-47.

[22] Robert E. Lee，*Blackbeard the Pirate：A Reappraisal of His Life and Times*，Winston-Salem，NC：John F. Blair，1974，pp. 157-160.

[23] Brand to the Admiralty，6 February 1719.

[24] Brand to the Admiralty，6 February 1719.

[25] Spotswood to the Council of Trade, 22 December 1718, p. 430; ADM 1/1826, Spotswood to George Gordon, Williamsburg, VA, 24 November 1718.

[26] Ellis Brand to the Admiralty, 6 February 1719.

[27] ADM 1/1826 f2, George Gordon to the Admiralty, London, 14 September 1721; Tobias Knight to Edward Thatch, Bath, NC, 17 November 1718 in Saunders (1886), pp. 343-344. *GHP*, Charles Johnson, *A General History of the Pyrates*, ed. Manuel Schonhorn, Columbia, SC, University of South Carolina Press, 1972, pp. 80–83.

[28] ADM 1/1826 f2, George Gordon to the Admiralty, London, 14 September 1721, Abstract of Letter of Robert Maynard to Mr. Symonds, p. 1, 339, “Rhode Island Dispatch, February 20,” *Boston News-Letter*, 2 March 1719, p. 2. *GHP*, Charles Johnson, *A General History of the Pyrates*, ed. Manuel Schonhorn, Columbia, SC, University of South Carolina Press, 1972, pp. 79-83; Letter of George Gordon to the Admiralty, 14 September 1721; ADM 33/311, Navy Board Pay Office, Ship’s Pay Books, National Archives, Kew, UK, Paybook of the *Lyme* (for identity of slain coxswain Allen Arlington).

[29] Brand to the Admiralty, 6 February 1719; George Gordon to the Admiralty, 14 September 1721.

[30] Abstract of Letter of Robert Maynard to Mr Symonds，p. 1339，ADM51/672，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Pearl*，26 July 1715 to 8 Dec 1719，National Archives，Kew，UK.，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Pearl*，26 July 1715 to 8 Dec 1719，National Archives，Kew，UK. p5，Entry of 3 January 1719；Robert E. Lee，*Blackbeard the Pirate：A Reappraisal of His Life and Times*，Winston-Salem，NC：John F. Blair，1974，124.

[31] Brand to the Admiralty，6 February 1719，*GHP*；Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC：University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 83.

[32] Brand to the Admiralty，14 July 1719，Abstract of testimony of Ellis Brand given in Virginia，Saunders （1886），p. 344.

[33] Brand to the Admiralty，14 July 1719，Abstract of testimony of Ellis Brand given in Virginia，Saunders （1886），p. 344.

[34] Brand to the Admiralty，14 July 1719，Abstract of testimony of Ellis Brand given in Virginia，Saunders （1886），p. 344.

[35] ADM 1/1472 f11, Brand to the Admiralty, *Lyme* at Virginia, March 1719, Brand to the Admiralty, 6 February 1719.

[36] ADM51/672, Admiralty Records, Captain's Logs, *Pearl*, 26 July 1715 to 8 Dec 1719, National Archives, Kew, UK., Admiralty Records, Captain's Logs, *Pearl*, 26 July 1715 to 8 Dec 1719, National Archives, Kew, UK. pt. 5, entry of 3 January 1719.

[37] Extract of some letters from Virginia, London *Weekly Journal or British Gazette*, 11 April 1719, p. 1, 229, Watson (II, 1844), p. 221.

[38] Robert E. Lee, *Blackbeard the Pirate: A Reappraisal of His Life and Times*, Winston-Salem, NC, John F. Blair, 1974, pp. 228-229.

[39] The trial records have sadly been lost, apparently in the fire that engulfed Virginia's Capitol in 1747. Fragmentary accounts of the trial survive in *GHP*, Charles Johnson, *A General History of the Pyrates*, ed. Manuel Schonhorn, Columbia, SC, University of South Carolina Press, 1972, p. 86, and Saunders (1886), pp. 341-344. See also Lee, pp. 136-142.

[40] The full trial record is found in, Minutes of North Carolina Governing Council, Chowan, NC, 27 May 1719 in Saunders (1886), pp. 341-349.

[41] Spotswood to Secretary Craggs, 26 May 1719 in R. A. Brock (ed), *The Official Letters of Alexander Spottswood*, Vol. I, Richmond, VA, Virginia Historical Society, 1882, pp. 316-319.

[42] Robert E. Lee, *Blackbeard the Pirate: A Reappraisal of His Life and Times*, Winston-Salem, NC, John F. Blair, 1974, pp. 161-167.

[43] George Gordon to the Admiralty, 14 September 1721, Robert E. Lee, *Blackbeard the Pirate: A Reappraisal of His Life and Times*, Winston-Salem, NC, John F. Blair, 1974, p. 139.

[44] HCA 1/55, High Court Admiralty Records, Examinations of Pirates and Other Criminals, 1721-1725, National Archives, Kew, UK., Information of William Rhett, Jr., London, 28 September 1721, *GHP*, Charles Johnson, *A General History of the Pyrates*, ed. Manuel Schonhorn, Columbia, SC, University of South Carolina Press, 1972, p. 102, Francis Hargrave, *A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*, 4th Ed., Vol. VI, London, T.Wright, 1777, pp. 162-163, Shirley Carter Hughson, *The Carolina Pirates and Colonial Commerce, 1670-1740*, Baltimore, The Johns Hopkins Press, 1894, pp. 99-101.

[45] Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*，4th Ed.，Vol. VI，London，T.Wright，1777，p. 164.

[46] Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*，4th Ed.，Vol. VI，London，T.Wright，1777，p. 183.

[47] Information ofWilliam Rhett，Jr.，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 102-103；*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 102-103；CO23/1，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas Correspondence，1717-1725，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 12i，Mr Gale to Thomas Pitt，Charlestown，SC，4 November 1718；"Rhode Island Dispatch，December 9，" *Boston News-Letter*，29 December 1718，p. 2.

[48] Francis Hargrave，*A Complete Collection of State Trials and Proceedings for High Treason*，4th Ed.，Vol. VI，London，T.Wright，1777，p. 188.

[49] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 111.

[50] Bonnet reprieved seven timesmerchants angered“By Letters from Carolina of December 8” *Applebee’s Original Weekly Journal*London28 February 1719p. 1363.

[51] Stede Bonnet to Governor JohnsonCharlestownSCNovember or December1719 in *GHP*Charles Johnson*A General History of the Pyrates*ed. Manuel SchonhornColumbiaSCUniversity of South Carolina Press1972pp. 112-113.

[52] Private consultation minutesNassau28 November 1718.

[53] James Buett was dead by early January 1719when he was replaced by John Howellthe surgeon previously coveted by Hornigold and Bondavais. CO23/13Colonial Office RecordsBahamasLetters from Governors1718-1727National ArchivesKewUK.No. 47Bahamas Council MinutesNassau12 January 1719.

[54] The *Samuel* departed for England on November 11while the *Willing Mind* was lost while carrying salvaged cargo back from Green Turtle Cay. CO23/13Colonial Office RecordsBahamasLetters from Governors1718-1727National ArchivesKewUK.No. 20Woodes Rogers to Secretary CraggsNassau24 December 1718Protest of Captain Kingin *GH*

P□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 147.

[55] CO23/1□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas Correspondence□1717-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.□Trial and Condemnation of Ten Persons for Piracy at New Providence□Nassau□10 December 1718 □hereafter□Trial at New Providence□.

[56] CO23/1□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas Correspondence□1717-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.□Trial and Condemnation of Ten Persons for Piracy at New Providence□Nassau□10 December 1718 □hereafter□Trial at New Providence□.□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 43.

[57] Rogers to Secretary Craggs□p. 24 December 1718.

[58] Trial at New Providence.

[59] CO23/13□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas□Letters from Governors□1718-1727□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 28□Rogers to Secretary Craggs□Nassau□24 January 1719.

[60] Rogers to the Council of Trade□31 October 1718□p. 375□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*

□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 620.

[61] CO142/14□Colonial Office Records□Jamaica Shipping Returns□1709-1722□National Archives□Kew□UK.□A List of all the ships and vessels that have called at Kingston in His Majesty's Land of Jamaica from the 29th day of September to the 25th day of December 1718□*TJR*□*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*□Kingston□Jamaica□Robert Baldwin□1720□p. 24.

[62] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 620.

[63] *TJR*□*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*□Kingston□Jamaica□Robert Baldwin□1720□p. 24□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 138.

[64] *TJR*□*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*□Kingston□Jamaica□Robert Baldwin□1720□p. 24□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 138-139.

[65] *TJR*，*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*，Kingston，Jamaica，Robert Baldwin，1720，p. 24，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 139.

[66] *TJR*，*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*，Kingston，Jamaica，Robert Baldwin，1720，pp. 24-25，CO142/14，Colonial Office Records，Jamaica Shipping Returns，1709-1722，National Archives，Kew，UK.，A List of all the ships and vessels that have called at Kingston in His Majesty’s Land of Jamaica from the 29th day of September to the 25th day of December 1718，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 139.

[67] *TJR*，*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*，Kingston，Jamaica，Robert Baldwin，1720，p. 25，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 139，Chris Humphrey，*Moon Handbooks，Honduras*，3rd edition，Emeryville，CA，2000，p. 154.

[68] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 139-140.

[69] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 140-141.

[70] *TJR*，*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*，Kingston，Jamaica，Robert Baldwin，1720，pp. 36-40，“New York Dispatch，May 1，” Philadelphia *American Weekly Mercury*，4 May 1721，p. 2.

[illegible][1] [illegible][2] [illegible][3] [illegible]

[illegible]Pensacola[illegible][4]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible][5] [illegible]○[illegible]Council of Trade and Plant

ations[illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]……[illegible]”[illegible][6][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][7]

[illegible]○[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Flamborough[illegible]·[illegible]John Hildesley[illegible][8][illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][9][illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”“[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible][10][illegible][11]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible][12][illegible]·[illegible][13][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][14][illegible]·[illegible][15]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Kingston[illegible][16]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][17]

[illegible]·[illegible][18][illegible]·[illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Richard Turnley[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Mary Read[illegible]·[illegible][19]
[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][20] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]John “Catch Him if You Can” Ham[illegible][21] [illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][22]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Dorothy Thomas[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]……

[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]○[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Mary & Sarah[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][23]

[illegible]·[illegible]Captain Jonathan Barnet[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][24]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][25][illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[26][illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]Rackham’s Cay[illegible][27]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]○[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][28][illegible]St.Catherine’s church[illegible][29][illegible]·[illegible][30][illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible][31][illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible][32][illegible]○[illegible][33][illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible][34][illegible]·[illegible]William Snelgrave[illegible]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□“□□□□”□□□·□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[35]

□□□□□□“□□”□□·□□□Howell Davis□□[36]□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Bartholomew Roberts□□“□□”□□[37]□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□·□□□Deptford Road□□□[38]“□□”□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Thomas Anstis□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[39]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□Cape Corso□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□Whydah II□□“□□”□□“□□”□□□Mauritius□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[40]

□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□○□□“□□□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□[41]

“□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□Bedford□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□□□□□□□”□□□□□[42]

□□□□“□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Mary Morris□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Lewis Morris□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Bronx□□[43]

□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□“□□”□□○□□□□□□□□□“□□□□”□□Sheerness□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□○□□□□□□□[44]

[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][45]

[illegible]○[illegible]deputy postmaster-general[illegible]○[illegible]major general[illegible]○[illegible][46]

[illegible]·[illegible][47][illegible]·[illegible]Bonnie Prince Charlie[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]St.Peter’s basilica[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible][48]

[illegible]

[illegible]“[illegible]·[illegible]”[illegible]*American Weekly Mercury*[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]*Captain Singleton*[illegible]University of Kiel[illegible]·[illegible]Arne Bialuschewski[illegible]·[illegible]Nathaniel Mist[illegible]·[illegible]Charles Rivington[illegible]His Majesty’s Stationary Office[illegible] [49]

“[illegible]”

[illegible]“[illegible]……[illegible]

[illegible]”[illegible]infantry captain[illegible][50]

[illegible]·[illegible]William Hogarth[illegible]“DUM SPIRO SPERO”[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]William Whetstone Rogers[illegible]·[illegible][51]

[illegible]Government House[illegible]

[illegible][52][illegible]·[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]Expulsis Piratis□Comercia Restitua□□ [53]

---

[1] [illegible]○[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

[2] CO23/1□Colonial Office Records□Bahamas Correspondence□1717-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.□No. 14ii□Bahamas Council Minutes□Nassau□31 March 1719.

[3] CO23/12/2□Rogers Appeal to the King□1726.

[4] Bryan Little□*Crusoe’s Captain*□London□Odham’s Press□1960□p. 191□Rogers to Secretary Craggs□Nassau□27 May 1719 in *CSPCS 1719-1720*□No. 205□p. 97.

[5] Rogers [to Secretary Craggs□]□Nassau□24 January 1719 in *CSPCS 1719-1720*□No. 28□pp. 8-9.

[6] Rogers to the Council of Trade and Plantations□Nassau□20 April 1720 in *CSPCS 1720-1721*□No. 47□p. 30□Governor and Council of the Bahamas to Secretary Craggs□Nassau□26 November 1720 in *CSPCS 1720-1721*□No. 302□p. 201.

[7] ADM 1/2649 f111□Thomas Whitney to the Admiralty□*Rose* at Port Royal□Jamaica□26 October 1719□Rogers to Craggs□27 May 1719□p. 97.

[8] Rogers to Council of Trade，20 April 1720，p. 29，Nicholas Laws to the Council of Trade and Plantations，Jamaica，31 March 1720 in *CSPCS 1720-1721*，No. 35，p. 21，Bryan Little，*Crusoe’s Captain*，London，Odham’s Press，1960，p. 193，David Lyon，*The Sailing Navy List*，London，Conway，1993，p. 36.

[9] John Lloyd to Secretary Craggs，Charleston，SC，2 February 1721 in *CSPCS 1720-1721*，No. 372，p. 252.

[10] Rogers Appeal to the King，Bryan Little，*Crusoe’s Captain*，London，Odham’s Press，1960，p. 198.

[11] Bryan Little，*Crusoe’s Captain*，London，Odham’s Press，1960，pp. 198-201.

[12] ADM 1/2649 f11，Thomas Whitney to the Admiralty，*Rose* off Cape Canaveral，Florida，3 June 1719.

[13] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 640-641.

[14] “Shipping News，New York，Oct. 10，” *Boston Gazette*，17 October 1720，p. 4，“New York Dispatch，August 15，” *American Weekly Mercury*，18 August 1720，p. 2，“New York Dispatch，October 23，” *American Weekly Mercury*，19 October

1721，p. 2，Report via Captain Styles of Bermuda，*Pennsylvania Gazette*，Philadelphia，4 July 1745.

[15] CO23/13，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas，Letters from Governors，1718-1727，National Archives，Kew，UK.，No. 53，Deposition of William South，Nassau，27 May 1719.

[16] Nicholas Lawes to Council of Trade and Plantations，Jamaica，31 January 1719 in *CSPCS 1719-1720*，No. 34，p. 18，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 622.

[17] “Port Royal Dispatch，February 10，” *Weekly Jamaica Courant*，Kingston，11 February 1719，p. 3，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 622-623，Nicholas Lawes to Council of Trade and Plantations，Jamaica，24 March 1719 in *CSPCS 1719-1720*，No. 132，p. 64.

[18] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，pp. 623-624.

[19] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of Sout

h Carolina Press□1972□pp. 153-158.

[20] “Woodes Rogers’ Proclamation□” Nassau□5 September 1720 in *Boston Gazette*□17 October 1720□p. 3□Lt. Lawes to Captain Vernon□20 October 1720 in *CSPCS 1720-1721*□No. 527xxxiv □e□□p. 344□“New Providence Dispatch□September 4□” *Boston Gazette*□17 October 1720□p. 2□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 624-625.

[21] □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□John Haman□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□○□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

[22] *TJR*□*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*□Kingston□Jamaica□Robert Baldwin□1720□pp. 8-10□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 625-626.

[23] *TJR*□*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*□Kingston□Jamaica□Robert Baldwin□1720□pp. 18-19.

[24] *TJR*□*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*□Kingston□Jamaica□Robert Baldwin□1720□pp. 10-11.

[25] *TJR*□*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*□Kingston□Jamaica□Robert Baldwin□1720□p. 32-33□*G*

HP，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 156.

[26] *GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 165.

[27] “St. Jago de la Vega Dispatch，November 22，” *Boston News-Letter*，27 February 1721，p. 2，Clinton V. Black，*Pirates of the West Indies*，Cambridge，UK，Cambridge University Press，1989，p. 115.

[28] *TJR*，*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*，Kingston，Jamaica，Robert Baldwin，1720，p. 19，“New York Dispatch，January 31，” *American Weekly Mercury*，Philadelphia，7 February 1721，p. 2，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 165.

[29] Clinton V. Black，*Pirates of the West Indies*，Cambridge，UK，Cambridge University Press，1989，p. 116，*GHP*，Charles Johnson，*A General History of the Pyrates*，ed. Manuel Schonhorn，Columbia，SC，University of South Carolina Press，1972，p. 159.

[30] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□p. 165□Clinton V. Black□*Pirates of the West Indies*□Cambridge□UK□Cambridge University Press□1989□p. 116.

[31] Marcus Rediker□*Villains of All Nations□Atlantic Pirates in the Golden Age*□Boston□Beacon Press□2004□pp. 29-30.

[32] ADM 1/1879 f5□Deposition of Thomas Heath□St. Christopher□5 July 1718□ADM 1/1879 f5□Francis Hume to the Admiralty□*Scarborough* at St. Christopher□6 July 1718.

[33] Letter from Captain Mackra□Bombay□16 November 1720□in *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 118-120□Adrien D’Epinay□*Renseignements pour servier a L’Histoire de L’Ile de France*□Ile Maurice □Mauritus□□Nouvelle Imprimerie Dupuy□1890□p. 88□Madeleine Philippe & Jan Dodd□*Mauritius Reunion & Seychelles*□Victoria□Australia□2004□pp. 194-195.

[34] William Snelgrave□*A New Account of Some Parts of Guinea and the Slave Trade*□London□James□John & Paul Knapton□1734□pp. 216-217□257-259.

[35] *Genealogies of Rhode Island Families*□Vol. II□Baltimore□Clearfield□2000□pp. 405-406.

[36] “New York Dispatch□November 17□” *Boston News-Letter*□24 November 1718□p. 2□“Piscataqua Dispatch□April 17□” *Boston News-Letter*□13 April 1719□p. 2□*GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 167-176□191-193.

[37] Marcus Rediker□*Villains of All Nations*□*Atlantic Pirates in the Golden Age*□Boston□Beacon Press□2005□pp. 53□169-170.

[38] Arthur L.Hayward □ed.□□*Lives of the Most Remarkable Criminals*□London□George Routledge & Sons□1927 □originally published London□John Osborn□1735□□pp. 34-38.

[39] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 288-296.

[40] *GHP*□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972□pp. 114-134□“London Dispatch□April 9□” *American Weekly Mercury*□Philadelphia□30 June 1720□p. 4□CO142/14□Colonial Office Records□Jamaica Shipping Re

turns, 1709-1722, National Archives, Kew, UK. A List of all the ships and vessels that have called at Kingston in His Majesty’s Land of Jamaica from the 29th day of September to the 25th day of December 1718.

[41] “New York Dispatch, July 25,” *Boston Gazette*, 1 August 1720, p. 3; John Hardy, *A Chronological List of the Captains of His Majesty’s Royal Navy*, London, T. Cadell, 1794, p. 25.

[42] Hardy, p. 33; John Charnock, *Biographia Navalis*, Vol. IV, London, R. Faulder, 1796, p. 46.

[43] Charnock, p. 58; Lewis Morris to Mary Morris Pearse, Trenton, NJ, 22 May 1742, in Eugene Sheridan (ed.), *The Papers of Lewis Morris*, Vol. III, Newark, NJ, New Jersey Historical Society, 1993, pp. 192-194; Lewis Morris to Vincent Pearse, 1 May 1742 in Ibid., pp. 186-189; Lewis Morris to Euphemia Morris Norris, Trenton, NJ, 14 May 1742 in Ibid., pp. 189-192; Eupehmia Morris Norris to Lewis Morris, Bois, Buckinghamshire, England, 15 June 1742 in Ibid., pp. 196-204.

[44] David Syrett (ed.), *Commissioned Sea Officers of the Royal Navy 1660-1815*, London, Navy Records Society, 1994, p. 614; Hardy, p. 44; David Lyon, *The Sailing Navy List*, London, Conway, 1993, p. 50.

[45] Robert E. Lee，*Blackbeard the Pirate：A Reappraisal of His Life and Times*，Winston-Salem，NC，John F. Blair，1974，pp. 63-65.

[46] James Grant Wilson and James Fiske，*Appleton’s Cyclopedia of American Biography*，Vol. V，New York，D. Appleton & Co.，1888，pp. 635-636；R. A. Brock （ed），*The Official Letters of Alexander Spottswood*，Vol. I，Richmond，VA，Virginia Historical Society，1882，pp. xii-xvi.

[47] “London News Item，” London *Weekly Journal or British Gazetteer*，31 August 1717，p. 321；Minutes of the Commissioners for the Trade and Plantations，London，6 June 1721 as appears in Kenneth J. Kinkor，“The Whydah Sourcebook，” unpublished document，Provincetown，Whydah Museum，Provincetown，MA，2003，p. 266；Sir James Balfour，ed.，*The Scots Peerage*，Vol. IV，Edinburgh，David Douglas，1907，p. 7.

[48] Woodes Rogers Appeal to the King.

[49] Arne Bialuschewski，“Daniel Defoe，Nathaniel Mist，and the *General History of the Pyrates*，” *Papers of the Bibliographical Society of America*，Vol. 98 （2004），pp. 21-38；Advertisement for the *General History*，*American Weekly Mercury*，29 December 1724，p. 2.

[50] “Rogers Appeal to the King，” 1726，Bryan Little，*Crusoe’s Captain*，London，Odham’s Press，1960，pp. 202，208.

[51] Hogarth，*Woodes Rogers and his Family*，1729.

[52] Bryan Little，*Crusoe’s Captain*，London，Odham’s Press，1960，pp. 210-222.

[53] Bryan Little，*Crusoe’s Captain*，London，Odham’s Press，1960，p. 210n.

[illegible]

[illegible]○[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Sir John William Fortescue[illegible]1859[illegible]1938[illegible]·[illegible]Cecil Headlam[illegible]1872[illegible]1934[illegible]*Calendar of State Papers*[illegible]*Colonial Series*[illegible]·[illegible]Robert E.Lee[illegible]*Blackbeard the Pirate*[illegible]*A Reappraisal of His Life and Time*[illegible]1974[illegible]·[illegible]Robert Ritchie[illegible]*Captain Kidd and the War Against the Pirates*[illegible]1986[illegible]·[illegible]Bryan Little[illegible]*Crusoe’s Captain*[illegible]○[illegible]

[illegible]·[illegible]Kew Gardens[illegible]National Archives[illegible]*Villains of All Nations*[illegible]*Between the Devil and the Deep Blue Sea*[illegible]·[illegible]Joel Baer[illegible]*British Piracy in the Golden Age*[illegible]

[illegible]Sebring[illegible]·[illegible]Gail Swanson[illegible]Seville[illegible]Archive of the West Indies[illegible]·[illegible]Mike Daniel[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]·[illegible]Rodney Broome[illegible]Norfolk[illegible]·[illegible]Shep and Tara Smith[illegible]·[illegible]Abel Bates[illegible]·[illegible]Larry and Andrea Sawyer[illegible]·[illegible]Daniel Howden[illegible]East End[illegible]

[illegible]Portland Public Library[illegible]Maine Info Net[illegible]Hawthorne-Longfellow Library at Bowdoin College[illegible]

□□□□□□□Ladd Library at Bates College□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□Maine Historical Society Research Library□□
□□□□□□□□□□□Maine State Library in Augusta□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□Fogler Library at the University of Maine in Orono□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Dimond Library of the University of New Hampshire in Durham□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Widener Library□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□*Jamaica Courant*□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□Bath Museum□□□□□□□·□□□David Moore□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□North Carolina Maritime Museum□□□□□□□□□□□
“□□□□□”□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□□Geoff Baxter□□
□□□□□□□□□Bristol Records Office□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□Teaches□Thatches□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Samuel Loewenberg□□·□□□□Brent Askari□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

□□□□□□□□·□□□□Jill Grinberg□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□·□□□Timothy Bent□□□□□□□□□□□□Harcourt□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Oxford University Press□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□□Andrea Schulz□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Harcourt□□□□□□·□□□David Hough□□□□□□□□□□□□□□·□□□Margaret Jones□□□□□□·□□□
□□□□□□Logan Francis Design□□□□·□□□□Jojo Gragasin□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□

[illegible]·[illegible]·[illegible]Sarah Skillin Woodard[illegible]“[illegible]”[illegible]

二〇〇七年新年

写于缅因波特兰

□□□

ADM1/1471-2649□Admiralty Records□Letters from Captains□National Archives□Kew□UK.

ADM33/298□Navy Board Pay Office□Ship’s Pay Books□National Archives□Kew□UK

ADM33/311□Navy Board Pay Office□Ship’s Pay Books□National Archives□Kew□UK

ADM51/606□Admiralty Records□Captain’s Logs□*Milford*□16 Jan 1718 to 31 Dec 1719□National Archives□Kew□UK.

ADM51/672□Admiralty Records□Captain’s Logs□*Pearl*□26 July 1715 to 8 Dec 1719□National Archives□Kew□UK.

ADM51/690□Admiralty Records□Captain’s Logs□*Phoenix*□8 Oct 1715 to 6 Oct 1721□National Archives□Kew□UK.

ADM51/801□Admiralty Records□Captain’s Logs□*Rose*□18 Jan 1718 to 9 May 1721□National Archives□Kew□UK.

ADM51/865□Admiralty Records□Captain’s Logs□*Scarborough*□11 Oct 1715 to 5 Sept 1718□National Archives□Kew□UK.

ADM51/877□Admiralty Records□Captain’s Logs□*Seaford*□19 Sept 1716 to 22 Sept 1720□National Archives□Kew□UK.

ADM51/892，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Shark*，18 Jan 1718 to 23 Aug 1722，National Archives，Kew，UK.

ADM51/4250，Admiralty Records，Captain’s Logs，*Lyme*，23 Feb 1717 to 14 Aug 1719，National Archives，Kew，UK.

C104/160，Chancery Records，Creagh v. Rogers，Accounts of the Duke & Dutchess，1708-1711，National Archives，Kew，UK.

CO5/508，Colonial Office Records，South Carolina Shipping Returns，1717-1719，National Archives，Kew，UK.

CO5/1265，Colonial Office Records，Documents relating to Woodes Rogers’s appointment，National Archives，Kew，UK.

CO5/1442，Colonial Office Records，Virginia Shipping Returns，1715-1727，National Archives，Kew，UK.

CO23/1，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas Correspondence，1717-1725，National Archives，Kew，UK.

CO23/12，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas，Misc. Records，1696-1731，National Archives，Kew，UK.

CO23/13，Colonial Office Records，Bahamas，Letters from Governors，1718-1727，National Archives，Kew，UK.

CO37/10，Colonial Office Records，Bermuda Correspondence，1716-1723，National Archives，Kew，UK.

CO137/12，Colonial Office Records，Jamaica Correspondence，1716-1718，National Archives，Kew，UK.

CO142/14□Colonial Office Records□Jamaica Shipping Returns□1709-1722□National Archives□Kew□UK.

CO152/12□Colonial Office Records□Leeward Islands Correspondence□1718-1719□National Archives□Kew□UK.

CSPCS 1696-1697□John W Fortescue□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□15 *May* 1696 *to October 1697*□Vol.10□□London□His Majesty's Stationary Office□1904.

CSPCS 1697-1698□John W Fortescue□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□27 *October* 1697 *to* 31 *December 1698*□Vol.11□□London□His Majety's Stationary Office□1905.

CSPCS 1712-1714□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*July* 1712 *to July* 1714□Vol.27□□London□His Majesty's Stationary Office□1926.

CSPCS 1716-1717□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January* 1716 *to July* 1717□Vol.29□□London□His Majesty's Stationary Office□1930.

CSPCS 1717-1718□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*August 1717 to December 1718*□Vol.30□□London□His Majesty's Stationary Office□1930.

CSPCS 1719-1720□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*January 1719 to February 1720*□Vol.31□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1933.

CSPCS 1720-1721□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□*March 1720 to December 1721*□Vol.32□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1933.

CSPCS 1722-1723□Cecil Headlam□ed.□*Calendar of State Papers*□*Colonial Series*□*America and the West Indies*□1722-1723□Vol.33□□London□His Majesty’s Stationary Office□1934.

E190/1164/2□Exchequer Records□Port Books□Bristol□1708□National Archives□Kew□UK.

GHP□Charles Johnson□*A General History of the Pyrates*□ed. Manuel Schonhorn□Columbia□SC□University of South Carolina Press□1972.

HCA1/54□High Court Admiralty Records□Examinations of Pirates and Other Criminals□1710-1721□National Archives□Kew□UK.

HCA1/55□High Court Admiralty Records□Examinations of Pirates and Other Criminals□1721-1725□National Archives□Kew□UK.

SAT□Translations of Spanish and. Vatican Documents from the Archive of the West Indies□Seville□Spain□overseen by

Jack Haskins，Kip Wagner，and others. Unpublished manuscript，Islamorda Public Library，Islamorda，Florida.

TEP，*The Trials of Eight Persons Indited for Piracy*，Boston，John Edwards，1718.

TJR，*The Tryals of Captain John Rackham and other Pirates*，Kingston，Jamaica，Robert Baldwin，1720.

TSB，*The Tryals of Major Stede Bonnet and Other Pirates.* London，Benjamin Cowse，1719.

索引

（以下页码为原书页码，即本书边码）

Abaco，as refuge from pirates，160

Act of Grace. See Proclamation for Suppressing of Pirates（1717）

Adams，Henry，11-13，24

Addison，Joseph，supports Rogers，164-65，167-68

Adventure（frigate），143，240

Adventure（merchant sloop），captured by pirates，242，255

Adventure（pirate sloop），140，144-45，162-63，278，280，287，291-97

Agnes（merchantman），captured by pirates，175-76

Allamby，Mary，198

Ann Galley（snow）

captured by pirates，175-76，180-81，183

survives storm，186，191-92，196

Ann（sloop），250

Anstis，Thomas，322

Arlington，Allen，293
Arot，Louis，213
Ashworth，Capt. Leigh，123，127，136-38，142
accepts king’s pardon，229，236，250
officially declared a pirate，143
privateer against Spain，314-15
Augur，John，302
Avery，Henry，30，35，39，44，119，136-37，271
acquainted with Dampier，46-47
bribes Gov. Trott，12-14，23-24，98，258，300
as “Capt. Bridgeman，” 12-14，24
captures Mocha treasure ship，20-23
disappears，25，27，28
leads mutiny，16-18
legends of，26-27，46-47
naval career，14-15
as “pirate king，” 8-9，26，116，158，165，322
privateering career，15-16，80
treatment of non Europeans，19，23
turns to piracy，18-20
Ayala Escobar，Capt.，124
Bahamas. *See also* Abaco，Eleutera，Nassau，New Provid ence Island
British government ignores，312-13

French and Spanish threaten, 88, 97
lords proprietor support Rogers, 166-68
as pirate refuge, 1, 3, 87-88, 97, 112, 143, 157, 158, 165, 230
Rogers appointed governor, 167-68, 235, 246, 259, 267, 299
Rogers's expedition to suppress piracy in (1718), 166-68, 247-48, 261
Royal Navy's activities in, 11
Spain attempts to invade, 312-13
Spain threatens, 268-69, 271, 273, 284, 301, 304, 311-12
Baker, Richard, 42
Baker, Thomas, 182-83
Balchen, John, 107
Barbados
compared to Charleston, 199-200
slaves in, 197-99
Barlow, Edward, 40, 43
Barnet, Capt. Jonathan, captures Rackham, 319
Barrow, Thomas, 131, 139-40
Barsheba (privateer), 107, 112, 122, 124, 126-29, 133-34, 137-38, 159, 314
Bass, Capt. Jonathan, 271

Bath (North Carolina), Thatch settles in, 257-58, 277-78, 279, 288, 292
Bay Islands (Honduras), as pirates’safe haven, 241, 308
Beauchamp, Robert, 302
Bedford, Capt. John, 254
Bedford (ship of the line), 323
Beer, Capt., captured by pirates, 173-74, 178-79
Begoña, Nuestra Señora de (treasure ship), 81-82
Belize, founded by pirates, 5
Bell, William, 279-80, 296
Bellamy, Samuel (“Black Sam”), 7-9, 36, 44
allied, with La Buse, 145-46
background, 28-30
in Boston and Cape Cod, 91-93, 97
captures Spanish Town, 155-56
captures *Whydah*, 157-58, 169-70
crew members arrested and imprisoned, 186, 188, 193, 196, 208
crew members hanged, 227-28, 243
and Hornigold, 134-35, 172
and Jennings, 125-26, 128-30, 154, 172
killed in storm, 185, 196-97
on long cruise, 171-78
and Paulsgrave Williams, 144, 149, 152, 156, 158, 172

pirate career, 125, 144-45, 161, 165, 186, 198, 210, 221, 223
as pirate commodore, 145, 151
social and political opinions, 173-74
visits Cape Cod, 180-81, 184
in War of the Spanish Succession, 52
and wrecked treasure fleet, 106, 124
Benjamin (privateer), 113-14, 133, 134, 140-41, 144, 161
Bennett, Benjamin (gov. of Bermuda), 240, 245
commissions privateers, 259
publicizes king’s pardon, 228-29, 232, 237
Bermuda
and piracy, 3, 159
pirates threaten, 4, 228
Bernard, Allen, 136-38
Betty (sloop), captured by pirates, 205-6
Bialuschewski, Arne, 325
Biddy, Robert, 224
Birch, Edward (gov. of Bahamas), 88
Bishop, Capt., 195
“Blackbeard.” *See* Thatch, Edward
Blackenshire, Ralph, 97
Blake, Capt. Benjamin, 162

Block Island (Rhode Island), as pirates' safe haven, 170, 173-74, 176, 178-79, 209
Bondavais, Jean
considers king's pardon, 229
pirate career, 203-4
privateer against Spain, 318
Bonetta (sloop), pirates capture, 147-48, 185
Bonnet, Stede, 8, 271, 273
background, 197-98
blockades Charleston, 249
captured and imprisoned, 277, 287, 298-99
crew tried and executed, 300
cruises Gulf of Mexico, 240-41
eccentricities and mental disorders, 198-99, 205
escapes from jail, 299-300
failure as a pirate, 274-77
hanged, 301
Jacobite sympathies, 274-75
pirate cruise to the Carolinas, 200-2
receives king's pardon, 256, 274-75
relieved of command, 241-42, 249, 254
serves under Thatch, 216-20, 222, 224
wounded in battle, 202, 221-22
Bonnet (sloop), 284

Hornigold captures, 162-63
outfitted as pirate ship, 194-95, 203, 204, 209
Bonny, Anne, 8, 139
affair with Rackham, 316-17
pirate career, 317-20
Bonny, James, 139, 316
Bostock, Capt. Henry, captured by pirates, 223-25
Boston, description, 91-93
Boston News-Letter, 93, 99, 106, 192, 226-27
Brand, Capt. Ellis, 282, 284, 288-91, 296-98
Bristol, England,
as maritime center, 39-40, 45-46
merchants invest in privateers, 70-71
Brown, Capt. Robert, 261
Brown, John, 182
Brown, Nicholas, rejects king’s pardon, 229, 232
Brown, Thomas, 244
buccaneers, 63
defined, 2
Buck, Samuel, supports Rogers’s expedition, 166-68
Buck (private sloop-of-war), 167, 247, 264-67, 272
turns pirate, 271, 301, 321-22
Burgess, Josiah
accepts king’s pardon, 229, 235-36, 249-50, 267

appointed justice, 302

killed, 314

pirate career, 161

supports Gov. Rogers, 301

Cabot, John, 40, 46

Cammocke, Capt. George, plans for Jacobite conquest in the Caribbean, 230-31, 259

Campeche, Mexico, pirates recruit in, 125

Cape Cod, Massachusetts, Bellamy visits, 180-81

pirate legends on, 94-95

shipwreckers on, 93-94

Cape Elizabeth, Maine, 189-91, 193

Cape Fear, North Carolina, as pirate refuge, 201, 276

Captain Singleton, Defoe, 325

Carnegie, Capt. James, 123, 127, 130, 136-38

officially declared a pirate, 143

Catling, Nathaniel, 245

Cavendish, Thomas, 67

Caverley, Richard, captured by pirates, 145, 178

Chamberlaine, Comm. Peter, 248, 262

abandons Rogers, 270, 311

killed in storm, 322-23

Charleston, South Carolina,

Bonnet blockades, 249

civil disorder in, 299-300
compared to Barbados, 199-200
as destination for pirate goods, 140
supports pirates, 298-300
Thatch blockades, 249-53, 255
Vane blockades, 273-74
vulnerable to pirates, 200
Chase, Jonathan, 100
children, orphaned, 33
Cinque Ports (privateer), 75-76
Cockram, John, 271, 305
accepts king's pardon, 236, 260
becomes pirate-hunter, 284, 286, 301
pirate career, 89-90, 99, 140, 160
Cockram, Phillip, 271
Cockrane, Dr. John, 138
Cole, John, 185-86, 188
Collins, Thomas, 118-19
Comerford, Anthony, 42
Condent, Edmund, rejects king's pardon, 229, 232
Cooke, Edward, 71, 73, 82, 83, 115-16
Cornelison, John, 125
Courtney, Capt. Stephen, 71, 73, 78-80, 83
Creagh, Stephen, lawsuit against Rogers, 115-16

Crowley (merchantman), captured by pirates, 250
Cruising Voyage Around the World, A (Rogers), 116
Crumpsley, Capt. Andrew, captured by pirates, 180
Cuba, Spanish colony, 87, 89
Cunningham, William, 246, 286
Cuttle, Maurice, accepts pirate bribe, 25
Damariscove Island (Maine), 190-91
Dampier, William, 2, 6, 116
aquainted with Avery, 46-47
as buccaneer, 78
failed naval career, 47, 66, 67-70
A New Voyage Round the World, 47
privateering career, 65-66, 70-71
Voyages and Descriptions, 47
Dan, John, 26
Darvell, Jonathan, 97
Darvell, Zacheus, 97, 99
Davis, Howell, pirate career, 321
Davis, Thomas, imprisoned, 193
survives *Whydah* wreck, 185, 187-88
Dawson, Joseph, 47
Deal, Robert, 305-8
death's head flag, 147, 263
Defoe, Daniel, 6, 29

Captain Singleton, 325

and *General History* authorship question, 325-26

Robinson Crusoe, 75, 116, 325

de la Vega, Pedro, 108-9

Delicia (private man-of-war), 117-19, 121, 167, 247-48, 262, 266-67, 286, 301, 313

Demelt, Abraham, 295

democracy, among pirates, 1-2, 18, 132, 170, 173, 192, 275

Dennis, John, 38

Diamond (sloop), captured by pirates, 244-45

Doane, John, arrests wrecked pirates, 186, 188, 193

Dolphin (sloop), 138, 140, 142

Dosset, Capt. Pierre, captured by pirates, 210-13, 216

slave-trader, 210-11, 215

Dover, Dr. Thomas, 71, 75, 78-79, 83

Dove (sloop), 267

captured by pirates, 261, 273

Dragon (pirate sloop), 232

Drake, Sir Francis, 2

Drake (sloop), 267

captured by pirates, 260

Draper, Capt. John, 260

Duke (privateer), 71-74, 80-83

Dutchess (privateer), 71, 73-74, 77, 81-83, 117
Eagle (privateer), 107
Eagle (sloop), captured by pirates, 261
East India Company, 3, 83
pirates target, 14
Rogers and, 117-18, 165
Echeverz, Gen. Don Antonio de, commands treasure fleet, 104, 106
Eden, Charles, gov. of North Carolina, 278-80, 290-91
dies, 324
pardons Thatch, 257-58, 282, 288-89, 296
Eels, Joseph, 134, 138
Eleuthera, 10, 90, 97, 100, 160
Vane raids, 305
El Grifon (frigate), survives hurricane, 104-5
Elizabeth (fishing sloop), captured by pirates, 190
Emperor (merchantman), captured by pirates, 273-74, 285
Endeavor (brigantine), captured by pirates, 175-76, 305-6
England, Edward, 259-60
flees to West Africa, 321
pirate career, 236-37, 322
rejects king’s pardon, 229, 234

retires to Madagascar, 322
equality, among pirates, 1-2, 18, 132, 170, 173, 192, 275
Ernaud, Lt. François, 211
Eugene Prize (privateer), 65
Fairfax, Sir William, 247-48, 267, 302, 313
on Bahamas governing council, 268
Fancy (ship), 137
arrives at Nassau, 11-12, 24
pirate career, 18-23
Fisher (sloop)
captured by pirates, 181, 183
survives storm, 186, 192
Flamborough (frigate), defends Nassau, 313
Fletcher, John, 145, 169
Florida, Spanish colony, 89
treasure fleet wrecked on beaches, 105-6, 108-9, 123-24, 127, 138, 224
"Flying Gang," 113-14, 131, 158, 249, 320
Foreside, Edward, 25
Fortune (sloop), captured by pirates, 276
France
captures Pensacola, 312
destroys Nassau, 11-12, 59, 88

New World colonies, 60
war with Great Britain, 10-11, 49-50
Franklin, Benjamin, 297
Fredd, Capt. John, 260
Gardiner, John, 179
Gardiner’s Island (New York), 179-80, 209
General History of the Robberies and Murders of the Most Notorious Pyrates, *A* (Johnson), 6, 27, 30, 39, 119, 231, 236, 251, 258, 261, 293, 300, 303, 307, 317, 319
authorship question, 325-26
Rogers collaborates in, 325-26
George I (king of Great Britain), 101-2
offers pardon to pirates (1717), 225, 226-33, 248
Gibson, Capt. Charles, 15-17
Gordon, Capt. George, 284, 288-89, 295, 297-98, 323
Graves, John, 88
Gravet, Jonathan, 17
Gray, George, 278
Great Allen (merchantman), captured, by pirates, 215
Great Britain
government ignores Bahamas, 312-13
New World colonies, 60
rural life in, 29-30
Thatch seeks revenge on, 197, 206

wages and prices in, 34
war with France, 10-11, 49-50
war with Spain, 49-51
Greyhound Galley (slaver), 154
Guadeloupe, 150
Thatch attacks, 216
Guayaquil (Ecuador), Rogers captures, 78-79
Gulf of Mexico, Thatch and Bonnet cruise, 240-41
Guthrie, Robert, 96
Hallett, John, 95
Hallett, Mary or Maria, 94-95, 106, 171, 181
Ham, John “Catch Him if You Can,” 317
Hamilton, Basil, in Jacobite uprising, 141
Hamilton, Duke of, supports James Stuart, 102
Hamilton, Gen. George, in Jacobite uprising, 123
Hamilton, Lord Archibald (gov. of Jamaica), 100
arrested, 143, 324
commissions privateers, 122, 123, 126, 130-31, 142-43, 196, 310
cooperates with pirates, 4
dies, 324
Jacobite sympathies, 102-3, 122, 141-43, 324
and wrecked treasure fleet, 107

Hamilton，Walter（gov. of Leeward Islands），150，165，220-22

Hamilton Galley（merchantman），160

Hands，Israel

arrested and pardoned，297

as Thatch’s boatswain，242，254-55

Hannah and Mary（sloop），captured by pirates，189

Hanover，House of，101

Happy Return（pirate vessel），97-98，99-100

Harbour Island（Bahamas），89-90，97，99，112，140，160，195，203-4，239-40，260，268

Harcourt，Simon（lord chancellor），116

Harding，Samuel，plunders *Whydah* wreck，187-88

Havre de Grace（ship），78-80，83

Henry（sloop），277

Hepworth，Thomas，300

Herriot，Capt. David，275

captured by pirates，242，256

escapes from jail，299-300

Heywood，Peter（gov. of Jamaica），142-43

Higgins，Jeremiah，169

Hildesley，Capt. John，defends Nassau，313

Hispaniola，French colony，87，89，171

pirate base in，136，144，305

Hoff, Peter, 145, 148, 170
Hogarth, William, portrait of Woodes Rogers, 327
Hollingsworth, Thomas, 24-25
Holloway, John, 288
Hornby, Thomas, dep. gov. of Leeward Islands, 155-56
Hornigold, Benjamin
accepts king's pardon, 229, 232-36, 246-47, 259
allies with La Buse, 135
becomes pirate-hunter, 284-86, 301
and Bellamy, 134-35, 172
captures *Bonnet* sloop, 162-63
captures *Marianne*, 132-34, 203
captures *Wolf* sloop, 285
Caribbean cruise with Thatch, 195
deposed as commodore, 145
fortifies Nassau, 158-59
founds "pirate republic," 7, 131, 141, 260
and Jennings, 122, 131, 133, 159-60
joint operations with Thatch, 158, 160, 161-63, 210
killed, 314
pirate career, 88-90, 93, 97-100, 112-13, 122, 125, 135, 139-40, 161, 231
as pirate commodore, 194
privateer against Spain, 314

protects Howell, 203-4, 229

serves on privateers, 87

as vigilante, 144

welcomes Rogers, 267

and Williams, 134, 172

Houblon, Sir James, 15-16, 18, 47

Howard, William

Gov. Spotswood arrests, 282, 288

pardoned, 297

as Thatch’s quartermaster, 134, 202, 206, 218-19, 254, 258

Howell, John

Hornigold protects, 203-4, 229

kidnapped by pirates, 162, 205

Hume, Capt. Francis, 222, 321

commits suicide, 323

Hurst, Capt. Thomas, captured by pirates, 250

Hyde, Mid. Edmund, 289, 292-93

Incarnación, Nuestra Señora de la, treasure ship,, 115

Rogers captures, 81-83

indentured servants, captured by pirates, 206-7, 208

in Jamaica, 58

Indian Ocean, pirate operations in, 18-20

Ingols, Capt. Robert, captured by pirates, 181

Jacobite uprising (1715-16), 122-23, 141, 142-43, 196, 229
Jamaica. *See also* Port Royal
description and strategic location, 55-57, 59
history, 59-60
hurricane of 1712, 84-85
indentured servants in, 58
Morgan's operations in, 63
pirates damage commerce of, 165
privateers operate from, 63-64, 318
Royal Navy in, 61-63
slaves in, 58-59
War of the Spanish Succession in, 59-62
Jane (sloop), 289, 292-95
Jeane, Capt. John, 42
Jennings, Capt. Henry
and Bellamy, 125-26, 128-30, 154, 172
captures French merchantman, 126-30
considers king's pardon, 229, 231
and Hornigold, 122, 131, 133, 136-37, 140, 159-60
Jacobite sympathies, 196
officially declared a pirate, 143, 159
pirate career, 161-62
as pirate commodore, 194

privateer against Spain, 314
privateer career, 84-85, 103, 122, 126, 142, 259
receives king’s pardon, 232
refuses to attack British ships, 122, 160, 194
and Williams, 128-30, 172
and wrecked treasure fleet, 107, 111-12, 114, 123-24, 138, 229
John & Elizabeth (sloop), captured by pirates, 272
John & Marshall (galley), Royal Navy destroys, 152-54
Johnson, Charles, *A General History of the Robberies and Murders of the Most Notorious Pyrates*, 6, 27, 30, 39, 119, 231, 236, 251, 258, 261, 293, 300, 303, 307, 317, 319
authorship question, 325-26
Rogers collaborates in, 325-26
Johnson, Humphrey, 294
Johnson, Robert (gov. of South Carolina), 253, 299-300
Johnson, Samuel, 40
Jordan, Dominicus, 190-91
Joy, Capt. Richard, captured by pirates, 219
Juan Fernández Island, 75-77
Julian, John, 170, 185
imprisoned, 193
Katherine (pirate sloop), 265-66, 272-73
Keith, William (gov. of Pennsylvania), 278

Kennedy, Walter, pirate career, 271, 322
Kerr, Commodore William, 62-63
Kidd, Capt. William, 2-3, 6, 35, 96, 116, 179
King, John, 148-49, 170, 185
Kingston (merchantman), captured by pirates, 315
Kinkor, Kenneth, 95
Knight, Thomas, captured by pirates, 216-19
Knight, Tobias, 279-80, 291-92, 296
tried and acquitted, 297-98
La Blanquilla, as pirate base, 150-51, 321
La Buse, Capt. Olivier, allied with Bellamy, 145-46, 151
allies with Hornigold, 135-36
captured and executed on Réunion, 321
flees to West Africa, 320-21
pirate career, 8, 144-45, 194, 221, 287
La Concorde (slaver), 258
captured by pirates, 210-12
outfitted as pirate ship, 212-14
renamed *Queen Anne's Revenge*, 214
Lancaster (sloop), 267
captured by pirates, 261
Land of Promise (merchant sloop), captured by pirates, 242-43
Lark (pirate sloop), 232, 260

renamed *Ranger*, 245

Royal Navy captures, 234-35

Vane recaptures, 239

Lawes, Nicholas, gov. of Jamaica, 310, 320

Leeward Islands, pirate activity in, 147, 149, 152, 195, 220-21

pirates threaten, 4

Le Gardew, Ensign, 132-33

Lesley, Francis, accepts king’s pardon, 235-36

Lewis, William, 303

Liddell, Capt. Samuel

avoids piracy, 127, 130

privateer career, 123, 127

Life and Adventure of Capt. John Avery, The, 26-27

Little, Bryan, 48

London

living conditions in, 31-33

Rogers in, 117-18

Low, Matthew, 99

Lucas, Capt. John, captured by pirates, 176-77

Lyme, frigate, 208, 282, 284, 289-90, 298

Mackconachy, Alexander, 182-83, 186

Madagascar

as pirate base, 18, 20, 26, 116-17, 119-20, 165, 322

Rogers's voyage to, 117-21, 163-65
Maine. *See also* Cape Elizabeth, Damariscove
pirate base on coast, 172-73, 176
Royal Navy in, 172
Margaret (sloop), captured by pirates, 223
Marianne (ship), 144, 145, 149, 151, 169-70
deteriorated condition, 171-72, 191
Hornigold captures, 132-36, 203
on long cruise, 171, 174-80, 189, 193, 196
Markham, William, gov. of Pennsylvania, accepts pirate bribe, 24-25
Martel, John, ship sunk by Royal Navy, 152-54, 223
Martin, John, 247
accepts king's pardon, 236
Martinique, conditions on, 215-16
Mary Anne (pink)
captured by pirates, 180-82
runs aground in storm, 183, 185, 187-88
survivors arrested and imprisoned, 186, 188, 193, 196, 208
survivors hanged, 227-28, 243
Mary Ann (pirate sloop), 203
Mary Free Love (privateer), 193

Mary Galley merchantman captured by pirates 231 2
39
Mary privateer 123 127-29 133 136-37
Mary & Sarah sloop attacked by pirates 318
Mather Cotton
preaches to condemned pirates 227
on support for piracy 4-5
May William 16-17 26
Maynard Lt. Robert 288-89 297-98
attacks Thatch 291-96
dies 324
discredited 323-24
kills Thatch 295 323
McCarthy Dennis 302-3
Middleton Philip 23
Milford frigate 248 262 266 269-70
wrecked in storm 322-23
Mist Nathaniel 325-26
Mitchell George 179
Mittelberger Gottleib 41
Monhegan Island Maine pirates shelter at 186-87 19
1-92
Montaudoin Réne 211-12
Montserrat Merchant merchantman 216

Moody, Samuel, accepts king’s pardon, 236
Moore, Col. Maurice, 290, 298
Morgan, Sir Henry, 2-3, 6, 271
operations in Jamaica, 63
Morris, Lewis (gov. of New Jersey), 323
Morris, Mary, marries Pearse, 323
Morris, Thomas, 302-3
Morton, Phillip, 294
Moseley, Edward, 290, 298
Mumvele Trader (merchant sloop), 271
Nassau (capital of Bahamas), 7, 9, 10, 23
disaffected colonists flee to, 159
French destroy, 11-12, 59, 88
Hornigold fortifies, 158-59
king’s pardon reaches, 228-29
manpower shortage, 269-70, 284
as pirate base, 7, 112-14, 131, 139-41, 158-60, 172, 202, 230, 237, 246
Thatch returns to, 246-47
Vane threatens, 268-69, 271-72, 284, 286-87, 301, 304-5
Neptune (merchantman), captured by pirates, 273-74, 285
Nevis, 218

New Division (merchant sloop), captured by pirates, 219
New Providence Island, 7, 11, 88, 90, 159, 202, 243, 262, 266
population, 268
New Voyage Round the World, A (Dampier), 47
Nichols, Thomas, accepts king's pardon, 235-36
Noland, Richard, agent for Hornigold, 203, 204
commands *Ann Galley*, 175, 196-97
considers king's pardon, 229
as quartermaster, 152, 175, 181, 183, 186-87, 192-93
North, Capt. Edward, 244
North Carolina. *See also* Bath, Ocracoke Island
Spotswood invades, 289, 298, 324
vulnerable to pirates, 200
Ocracoke Island (North Carolina), as pirates'safe haven, 279-80, 287, 288-89, 292, 304
Odell, Samuel, 292-93, 295-97
Ogg, David, 40
Ormond, Mary, Thatch marries, 258
Page, Samuel, 142
Paine, Thomas, 96, 179
Palmar de Ayz (Florida), 109-112, 124-25, 163, 247
Palmer, Capt. Joseph, 201
Partidge, Nathaniel, 299

Pearl (frigate), 284, 288-89, 297-98
Pearse, Capt. Vincent, dies, 323
issues certificates of protection, 235-38
and king’s pardon, 232-34
Vane humiliates, 237-39, 243, 287, 310
Pensacola (Florida), France captures, 312
periaguas, as pirate vessels, 89, 125, 128-30, 133-34, 157, 185
Peters, Capt. Peter, 207-8
Philadelphia (Pennsylvania), Thatch visits, 278
Phoenix (frigate), 208, 310
flees Nassau, 240, 246
voyage to Nassau, 232-33, 236-38
Pindar, William, 204
Pinkentham, Capt., 224-25
piracy
Golden Age, 1-3, 6, 8-9, 320, 325
history of, 2
popular myths about, 5-6
Royal Navy unable to control, 4
slaves escape to, 3, 131, 159
threatens Atlantic trade, 4-5
pirates
bribery by, 4, 12-14, 23-25, 98

democracy and equality among, 1-2, 18, 132, 170, 173, 192, 275
ethnic diversity, 2
George I offers pardon to, 225, 226-33
hanged at Wapping, 33-35
Jacobite sympathies, 3-4, 196, 214, 229-31, 236, 320
mutual assistance among, 2
negative image of, 4-5
offer services to James Stuart, 230-31, 245, 259, 287, 320
operational cooperation among, 20-23
political motivations, 3-4
recruitment of, 3-4
reputed cruelty of, 4, 7
as revolutionaries, 3, 8, 131-32, 229
seen as folk heroes, 4-5
and slave trade, 153-54
take over Nassau, 7, 112-14
target East India Company, 14
Pope, Alexander, 46
Porter, Capt. Thomas, 200-1
Port Royal, Jamaica, , description, 57-58
Postillion, pirate sloop, , 135, 144, 147, 149, 151
press gangs, 37-38

Prince, Capt. Lawrence, 84, 169, 322
crew members join pirates, 170
in slave trade, 156-57
Prince (sloop), captured by pirates, 308
Princess (slaver), captured by pirates, 254, 258
privateers
defined, 2-3
Hamilton illegally commissions, 122, 123, 126
New England colonies commission, 196-97
operate from Jamaica, 63-64
shipboard life, 71
Thatch serves on, 64
in War of the Spanish Succession, 55, 63-65, 71
Proclamation for Suppressing of Pirates (1717), 225, 226-33, 248, 264
Protestant Caesar (merchantman), crew deserts, 242-43
drives off pirates, 241
Pulleine, Henry (gov. of Bermuda), 99
Queen Anne's Revenge (pirate ship), 233, 246
blockades Charleston, 249, 251
Caribbean cruise, 214-15, 217-18, 220, 225
goes aground, 255-56, 282
in Gulf of Mexico, 240-41
Rackham, John (“Calico Jack”), 8, 237, 259-60

accepts king’s pardon315-16
affair with Anne Bonny316-17
as quartermaster305-7
rejects kings pardon229
returns to piracy316-17
tried and hanged319-20
*Ranger*sloop289292-93295
RathbonJohn179
ReadMary
dies in prison320
pirate career317-20
*Revenge*pirate sloop163198-99213-14255274-75
Caribbean cruise216219-20
cruise to New England200-2205-9
in Gulf of Mexico240-41
renamed *Royal James*275
returns to Caribbean209-10
Thatch takes charge of202-3205
RhettCol. William274
captures Bonnet277298300
*Richard & John*sloopcaptured by pirates259-60
RichardsJohn149
RichardsonJoseph207

Roberts, Bartholomew, pirate career, 321-22
Robinson Crusoe (Defoe), 75, 116, 325
Roebuck (frigate), 47, 66, 67
Rogers, John, 71, 78, 84, 115
Rogers, William Whetstone, 327-28
Rogers, Woodes, 8
appointed governor of Bahamas, 167-68, 235, 246, 259, 267, 299, 301
appoints Bahamas governing council, 268, 284
background, 44-51
bankrupted by governorship, 313-14, 325
captures Guayaquil, 78-79
captures *Nuestra Señora de la Incarnación* (treasure ship), 81-83
Chamberlaine abandons, 270, 311
collaborates in *General History of the Pyrates*, 325-26
crew lawsuit against, 115-16
A Cruising Voyage Around the World, 116
in debtors prison, 314
defuses mutiny, 72
dies, 328
drives off Spanish invasion, 313
and East India Company, 117-18, 165

expedition to suppress piracy1718166-68247-482
61
hangs eight pirates302-4311
obsessed with anti-piracy schemes163-65 portrait by H
ogarth327
privateering career65-6670-84
reappointed governor of Bahamas326-28
replaced as governor314
returns to England313-14
in slave trade6578118-21164167313
strategy for suppressing piracy226
takes possession of Nassau264-67
voyage to Madagascar117-21163-65
in War of the Spanish Succession55235
wounded81-84
RogersCapt. Woods44-454748-5166
RoseCapt. Jonathan221-22
Rosefrigate208248262-67269-70312316
patrols for pirates193
Rounsivell. George
killed314
pardoned at the gallows304
Royal Africa Company12
*Royal James*pirate sloop275-77

Royal Navy
activities in Bahamas, 11
captures Vane, 234-35
defections from, 3, 239
destroys pirate galley, 152-54
discipline in, 43
gunnery in, 221-22
Jamaica squadron, 61-63
in Maine, 172
unable to control piracy, 4, 150, 249
working conditions in, 41, 62-63
Royal Prince (galley), 240
sailors, pay, 43-44, 86, 112
shortage of, 36-38
unemployed in peacetime, 86-87
working conditions, 40-44
St. Christopher, Thatch attacks, 219-20, 222
St. Croix, pirates lose battle at, 152-54
St. Marie (merchantman),
captured by pirates, 126-30, 133-34, 142
looting of, 137-38, 140
St. Martin (brigantine), 267
captured by pirates, 260-61

St. Michael (merchantman), captured by pirates, 151, 182, 185
Salmon, Adm. Don Francisco, and wrecked treasure fleet, 106, 109-10
Samuel (supply ship), 167, 247, 268, 301
Sands, Edward, 96
Sands, John, 178-79
Sargeant, Edward, 189
Savage, Abijah, 147-49
Scarborough (frigate), 150, 155, 156, 195-96, 321, 323
destroys pirate galley, 152-53
pursues Thatch, 222-23
scurvy, 74-75
Sea Flower (ship), 24-25
Seaford (frigate), 165, 195, 218, 220-24
Sea Nymph (sloop), 277
Sea Nymph (snow), captured by pirates, 207
Selkirk, Alexander, 75-77, 83, 116
Shark (sloop-of-war), 248, 262, 264-66, 270
Shattock, Capt. John, 305-6
Sheerness (frigate), 324
ships
authority and discipline on, 42-43
conditions in battle, 52-53

disease and starvation on, 41-42
merchant ship types, 54
warship types, 56
working conditions on, 40-41
Shoreham (frigate), 177-78, 195, 208
Shuan, John, 171
Shute, Samuel, gov. of Massachusetts, defends against pirates, 192-93
Sims, Benjamin, as smuggler, 140
Skinner, Samuel, 192
slaves
in Barbados, 197-99
escape to become pirates, 3, 131, 159
in Jamaica, 58-59
Thatch and, 213
slave trade
Kingdom of Whydah in, 211
pirates and, 153-54
Rogers in, 65, 78, 118-21, 164
Sloane, Dr. Hans, 41, 164
Smith, William, 185
Snead, Robert, 25
Snelgrave, Capt. William, 321
Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, 164-65, 247

South, Thomas, 151, 182
South Carolina. *See also* Charleston pirates threaten, 4-5, 167
Spain
attempts to invade Bahamas, 312-13
harasses Jamaican ships, 86-87
navy protects wrecked treasure fleet, 108
New World colonies, 59-60, 66-67
threatens Bahamas, 268-69, 271, 273, 284, 301, 304, 311-12
treasure fleets, 20-23, 66-67, 80, 103-14
war with Great Britain, 49-51
Spanish Main, 60, 146, 149, 308
Spanish Town, Virgin Islands, , pirates capture, 155-56
Sparcks, John, 35
Spofford, Capt., 207
Spotswood, Alexander, gov. of Virginia, arrests William Howard, 282, 288
campaign against Thatch, 282-83, 288, 297, 323
corrupt administration, 283-84
dies, 324
invades North Carolina, 289, 298, 324
on piracy in the Bahamas, 165
Steele, Sir Richard, suports Rogers, 164-65

Stillwell□Daniel□97□99□100-1
accepts king’s pardon□236
Stover□Capt. John□171
Stuart□House of□pirates loyal to□3-4
Stuart□James
pirates offer services to□230-31□245□259□287□320
pretender to throne□101-2□122-23□141□325
Successful Pyrate□*The*□27
Sultana□galley□
captured by pirates□149
converted to man-of-war□151□152-53
exchanged for *Whydah* 169-70
Swallow□schooner□□192
Sweet□Dr. James□179
Swift□sloop-of-war□□165
Tanner□merchantman□□captured by pirates□171-72
Taylor□Capt. Christopher□215□224
Taylor□Richard□268
Terrill□Thomas□accepts king’s pardon□236
Tew□Thomas□20□116
Thatch□Edward.□“Blackbeard”□□7-9□44□268□272
absconds with plunder□256
adopts intimidating costume□205
attacks Guadeloupe□216

attacks St. Christopher, 219-20, 222
background, 38-39, 46
blockades Charleston, 249-53, 255
Bonnet serves under, 216-20, 222, 224
burns the *Protestant Caesar*, 243
and captured slaves, 213
captures French ships, 278-79
Caribbean cruise, 214-15, 217-18, 220, 225
Caribbean cruise with Hornigold, 195
commands his own ship, 160-61
cruises Gulf of Mexico, 240-41
cruise to New England, 200-2, 205-9
destroys captured cargos, 207
Eden pardons, 257-58, 282, 288-89
employs terror tactics, 205-7, 209
intimidating appearance, 161, 223
Jacobite sympathies, 214
in Jamaica, 55, 57-58, 84-85
joint operations with Hornigold, 158, 160, 161-63, 210
killed, 295, 323
marries Mary Ormond, 258
Maynard attacks, 291-96
pirate career, 87, 90, 125
plans retirement, 248-49, 254, 257-58

relieves Bonnet of command241-42249254
reputation194243
returns to Caribbean209-10
returns to Nassau246-47
seeks revenge for hanged pirates243
seeks revenge on Great Britain197206
serves on privateers6487
serves under Hornigold97112122134139-40144-45
settles in BathNorth Carolina257-58277-7827928 8292
Spotswood’s campaign against282-83288297323
takes *charge of Revenge*202-3205
visits Philadelphia278
in War of the Spanish Succession5571
ThatchThomas38-39
ThomasDorothy318
ThompsonRichard305
on Bahamas governing council268
fences pirated goods89-90140160203204259-60
ThurbarCapt.195
TibbyCapt. John245
TookermanRichard299

Torres y Ayala Laureano de gov. of Cuba 100 104 122 142
Tosh William 179
treasure fleets Spanish 20-23 66-67 80
wrecked in Florida hurricane 1715 103-14 123-24 127 138 224
Treaty of Utrecht 1713 104 112
Trott Nicholas gov. of Bahamas 11 88
accepts pirate bribe 12-14 23-24 98 258 300
Trott Nicholas judge 300
Trumble James 25
Tryal merchantman captured by pirates 176-77
Tucker Robert as quartermaster 275-76
Turbett Capt. Andrew captured by pirates 175
Turneffe Island Belize as pirates’safe haven 240-42
Turnley Richard 316-18
de Ubilla Capt. Gen. Don Juan Esteban commands treasure fleet 103-6
Ulster sloop 267
captured by pirates 260
Vane Charles 7-9 36 44 248 292 316
accepts king’s pardon 236 238 264
attacked by French frigate 306-7
attacks reformed pirates 260-61

attacks Royal Navy, 263, 265
background, 30-31
blockades Charleston, 273-74
deposed from command, 307-8
humiliates Pearse, 237-39, 243, 287, 310
Jacobite sympathies, 196, 230, 245, 259
in Jamaica, 84-85
and looting of *St. Marie*, 138
pirate career, 162, 194-95
as pirate commodore, 236
privateer career, 103, 129, 133
raids Eleuthera, 305
reign of terror, 243-45, 260-61
rejects king’s pardon, 229-31, 234, 259-60
returns to piracy, 236, 238-40, 272
Royal Navy captures, 234-35
threatens Nassau, 268-69, 271-72, 284, 286-87, 301, 304-5
tried and hanged, 309-10, 319-20
in War of the Spanish Succession, 71
wrecked and castaway, 308-9
and wrecked treasure fleet, 111, 123, 229
Van Vorst, Simon, 150, 182, 227
Veal, John, 75

Vickers, John, 131
Virgin Gorda, pirates capture, 155-56
Virginia, description, 283
Virgin Islands, pirate activity in, 146-48, 152, 221
Voyages and Descriptions (Dampier), 47
Walden, Capt. Thomas, 308
Walker, Neal, 138, 140, 261
fences pirated goods, 203
Walker, Thomas, Jr., 113
Walker, Thomas (acting gov. of Bahamas), 159
appointed justice, 302
flees Nassau, 141, 261
named to Bahamas governing council, 286
opposes pirates, 98-101, 140-41, 203
welcomes Rogers, 267
Wapping (London neighborhood), 32
pirates hanged at, 33-35
Ward, Edward, 37
on Jamaica, 57-58
War of the Austrian Succession, 314, 324
War of the Quadruple Alliance, 311-12, 314
War of the Spanish Succession, 49-51, 98, 172, 190, 268, 271
in Jamaica, 59-62

naval operations, 52-53, 64
privateers in, 52, 55, 63-65, 71, 85, 86, 90
Watson, John, 278
West, John, pirate career, 89-90
Whetstone, Sarah, 50-51, 115-16
Whetstone, Sir William, 48-49, 70, 115
Whetstone Galley (slaver), 65
Whitney, Capt. Thomas, 263, 270-72, 312
Whydah, Kingdom of, in slave trade, 211, 328
Whydah (merchantman), 7, 156, 194, 212, 233
Bellamy captures, 157-58, 169-70
on long cruise, 171, 173-77, 180-81, 183
Sultana exchanged for, 169-70
wrecked in storm, 184-85, 187-89, 191-92, 196, 246
Whydah II (merchantman), 322
William & Mary (sloop), captured by pirates, 244-45
William (merchantman), captured by pirates, 253-54
William (privateer), stolen by pirates, 317
Williams, Capt. James, 151
Williams, Mary, 96
Williams, Owen, 151
Williams, Paulsgrave, 8, 246
accepts king’s pardon, 236
and Bellamy, 144, 149, 152, 156, 158

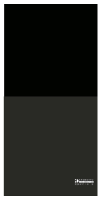
flees to West Africa, 321
and Hornigold, 134, 172
Jacobite sympathies, 321
and Jennings, 128-30, 134, 172
on long cruise, 171-78, 189, 196-97
pirate career, 95-97, 125, 169-70, 174, 193, 198
recommends pirate base on Maine coast, 172-73, 176
rejects king’s pardon, 229
visits family, 178, 209
and wrecked treasure fleet, 106, 124
Williams, Paulsgrave, Jr., 321
Williamsburg, Virginia, description, 282-83
William, sloop, captured by pirates, 250
Willing Mind, transport, 168, 247, 262, 264-65, 267, 301
Willliams, John, 95-96
Wills, John, 107, 122-23, 142
officially declared a pirate, 143
Windward Islands, 209, 212
Winter, Christopher, 236
rejects king’s pardon, 229, 232
Wolf, sloop, Hornigold captures, 285
Woodall, Capt. Nicholas, arrested, 285
Wragg, Samuel, captured by pirates, 251-52

Wyer, Capt. William, 84, 241-43

Yeamans, John, 47-48

Yeats, Capt. Charles, 265, 272-73

Younge Abraham, merchantman, captured by pirates, 231, 233, 239



引人入胜……不只告诉你来自遥远过去的欢乐冒险故事，还提供了解真实海盗的机会——感谢上帝，至少那糟的海盗现已不存于世。

——《纽约时报》

参与紧凑的叙事，铭记海盗传说以及偏爱巴哈马度假的人士，将特别感兴趣。

——《出版商周刊》

忘掉《加勒比海盗》的杰克船长，忘掉迪士尼电影游乐设施的海盗。今年夏天最好的海盗娱乐是这本你可以带到海滩上的书，而且里头的故事是真的。

——《新闻纪录报》

令人欲罢不能……公海上的行动、精彩的生活、古老的船只、为时短暂的海上之旅，带着你前行。

——《多伦多星报》

伍达德运用来自英国二、西班牙语美洲的档案资料，述说加勒比海盗真正的故事，他们的历史虽短，他们对抗自然与帝国。

——《丹佛邮报》

不要管《金银岛》吵吵闹闹的海盗，不要管迪士尼工厂精力充沛的恶棍，不要管《潘赞斯海盗》歌舞剧里唱唱跳跳的小伙子：这里有货真价实的加勒比海盗，事实和小说一样丰富有趣又令人兴奋。

——《柯克斯评论》

甲骨文官方微信